

Malory Towers

Guid Byton



Table of Contents

Co [*]	ver	Page							
Tit	le	Page							
Co	pyr	ight							
<u>1</u>	<u>Of</u>	f	to	Malo	Towers				
2	<u>Th</u>	e	new	girls					
<u>3</u>	A	hard	time	for	Esme				
<u>4</u>	Se	ttling	in						
<u>5</u>	<u>A</u>	visit	in to	Five	Oaks				
			and						
<u>7</u>	<u>Th</u>	e	third	form		round			
<u>8</u>	A	marv	third ellous	trick					
			and		<u>S</u>				
<u> 10</u>	A	super	half-t	<u>erm</u>					
<u>11</u>	A	family	/	reuni	<u>on</u>				
<u>12</u>	Ma	am'zel	le	is	a	sport			
<u>13</u>	Α	shock	for	<u>Julie</u>					
<u>14</u>	De	tectiv	<u>e</u>	work					
<u>15</u>	Α	thrilli	ng	night					
<u> 16</u>	He	roines	and	villain	<u>IS</u>				
<u>17</u>	Α	surpr	ise	for	<u>June</u>				

18 A lovelyend to the term

Off to Malory Towers

have those two girls got to?' 'Where asked Mr Riversimpatiently, poking his head out of the car window. wife calmly. 'Don't 'Thev will be here any minute,' said his forget that they haven't seen each other for weeks, few that a SO 1 expect of on.' they have a lot news to catch up 'Well, they'll have plenty of time to talk on the iournev,' said Mr 'lf don't leave soon, we shan't we reach Malory **Towers** until after tea.' Rivers. their daughter, Felicity, Mr and Mrs Riverswere taking back to her boarding school, Malory Towers, after the holidays, and they had stopped to friend, Susan, the way. Felicity had gone pick up her on into the houseto fetch her friend. and she seemed have been in there for to ages! At last the front door opened and two laughing, chattering girls simply emerged. The with dark, bobbed hair and laughing brown eyes was one Felicity, and the other, grey-eyed and snub-nosed, was Susan. Both of them wore the Malory Towers uniform, whichwas an summer orange and dress, with short sleeves white checked and a crisp white collar, and very smartindeed they walked arm-in-arm down the path. Behind looked as them came Susan's parents, her mother carrying a night case and her huffing carried daughter's trunk to father and puffing as he his the car. think you were going back to goodness, anyone would school for whole vear, not just a term,' he joked. 'I'm sure that you must sink in have packed the kitchen here.' The sets of parents greeted one another, and Mr Riversgot two out the help Mr Blake stow the trunk in boot. Then Susanhugged of car to the themselves in back seat of the car parents, the two girls settled the and they were off—back to Malory Towers. The school Cornwall. was in and it was a very long drive, but Felicity and Susan had much to talk about that the first couple SO hours simply sped by. again?' 'Won't it marvellous to be all the others said Susan. see 'Goodold Nora and Julie — not forgetting course.' Pam. and Jack, of Jack was their friendJulie'shorse, who lived in the stables Malory at girls were very fond of **Towers** during term time, and all the him indeed. 'Ithink the summer term is my favourite term of all,' said Felicity excitedly. 'There's do. Picnics, swimming and horse-riding—and I much to SO mean to work really hard at tennis. ľm determined to be picked for my one of term.' this the teams 'Me too,' said Susan. 'My word, wouldn't it be super if we were both picked?'

'Super!' agreed Felicity. 'I wonder if there will be any new girls this term.' say, Felicity, I wonder 'There are sure to be,' Susan said. 'I what back with them this term. Oh, tricks June and Freddie will have brought iust can't wait to Towers.' Malory get back to lunch, the girls' conversation But. after a stop for tailed off, both of them began little drowsy from the long car feel a journey. Susan had to actually dropped off difficulty eyes open, while Felicity in keeping her to them woke up completely when the sleep for little while.But both of car a road and their beloved Malory rounded bend in the **Towers** а came into view. cried Felicity, sitting bolt upright. 'Doesn't it 'There it is!' look magnificent, with the sun right behindit?' speak, that she couldn't Susan was excited she nodded SO but her the car into the long driveway. In head vigorously, as Mr Rivers turned very long, sleek, expensive-looking car and Felicity said, 'My front of them was a who it to?' goodness, just look at that! I wonder belongs 'Iwouldn't if it's Amy's,' said Susan. ʻlt be surprised would be just like a showy car her to turn up to school in like that.' them.'So car, girls,' Mr doubtvery 'That's an American Riversinformed 1 to vour friendAmy'sfamily.' much that it belongs Just then the big car pulled in and pretty, smartly dressed а tall, emerged. She opened back door and a willowy woman the girl with Susan couldn't beautifully arranged blonde curls climbed out. Felicity and see her face, and were bursting with curiosity as she took the woman's arm and off gracefully walked with her. 'Heavens!' said Susan. she stared after the girl.'She looked as in?' glamorous, didn'tshe? I wonder whichform she'll be awfullv time to think about that, for, as Mr Riversbrought But there was no the spotted a group of third formers to halt, Felicity nearby car a June and Freddie—and I do believe 'There are that's Nora!' yelled, 'Don't be such a rush, Felicity,' protested her in mother, as evervone have plenty of of the car.'You time in whichto got out chat to vour and I shan't friends. but Daddy see you again until half-term.' 'Sorry, Mummy,' said Felicity contritely.'I shall miss you both, you know.It's just get so excited about being back at school that I and seeing evervone again.' dear, and I quite understand,' said Mrs Rivers, 'Iknow that you do, smiling.'Now, here's your night case—and yours, Susan. Have a good you, and write soon, won't you, Felicity?' term, both of Goodbye, Mother! Goodbye, Daddy!' And Felicity 'Of course. hugged turn, then she and Susan waved them off before each of her parents in join their friends, all another running to of whom were greeting one noisily. 'Hallo, June! Hope you've brought some good tricks with you.' word, isn't it super to be back together again?' 'Mν

```
'Pam, you're
                    back! Had a
                                   good Easter?'
                                              Who's
          here are
                    Felicity
                             and Susan.
                                                        missing?'
               seen Amy and Bonnie yet. And I
    'Ihaven't
                                                        wonder
                                                                  where
                                                                            Julie is?'
                    puzzled.'She usually gets back early so that
said Nora, looking
                                                                  she can
                                                                             settle Jack
in.'
    Ή
               she's still
                         down at
                                        stables,'
                                                   said June.'You
          bet
                                   the
                                                                  know how she
     fusses
               over that horse of
                                   hers.'
                                         health
    'We'd better
                    go
                         and give our
                                                   certificates to
                                                                  Matron
                                                                             and
               night cases,'
                              said Felicity. 'By the time we'vedone that, Julie will
unpack
          our
                                   that Jack isn't going to pine
          have satisfied
                         herself
                                                                  away if
probably
                                                                             she
                                                                  us.'
leaves
          him for
                         few
                              hours,
                                         and decided
                    a
                                                        to
                                                             ioin
                    time the
                              girls had
                                         seen Matron
                                                                       their dormitory
    But
          bv
               the
                                                        and gone to
     unpack,
               there was still
                              no sign
                                         of
                                              Julie, and even the
                                                                  placid Pam began
to
                              anxiously, 'I
                                              do
                                                                  hasn't been taken ill
     look worried,
                    saving
                                                   hope that she
to
    something. Wouldn't
                                              if
                         it
                              be
                                   dreadful
                                                   she
                                                        missed
                                                                  the beginning of
term?'
    Ί
          spoketo
                    her
                         on
                              the telephone last week and she
                                                                  sounded perfectly
     fine then,' said Nora.
                         standing around worrying,' said Susan, sensibly.
    'Well, it's
               no
                    use
               walk down to
'Let's take a
                              the stables and see
                                                   if
                                                        she's there.'
          the group of
                         third formers made their way to
                                                             the
                                                                  stables.
                                                                             where
                    girls settling their
they foundseveral
                                         horses
                                                        But
                                                             Julie and Jack were not
                                                   in.
among
          them.
                              full,' said Felicity.'So even if Julie turns up
    'The
          stables
                    are all
                                                                            with Jack
                              him here.'
now, there won't be
                    room for
                              say, you don't think that Miss Grayling has
    'How odd!' said Freddie.'I
                                                                            told Julie
     that she
               can't have
Jack with her
               at
                    school
                              any more, do you?'
          Head wouldn't do
                              that,' said Nora.'Why, Julie's always brought him to
    'The
                    with her!'
          Towers
Malory
            is
                    queerthat there isn't a
                                             place left for him,' said Susan,
    'But
          it
     frowning, as
                         girls walked
                    the
                                         back up
                              thought
          school.
                    Then a
                                         occurred
                                                        her and she gasped,
                                                                                  'Oh.
                                                   to
to
                         something has happened
     goodness! What if
                                                        Jack?'
                                                   to
                              pale at the thought
          others
                    turned
                                                        and Pam gave a
    The
                                        Why, Julie would be
shudder.'What
                    dreadful
                              thought!
                                                             simply heartbroken!
                    the
                         world to
                                   her.'
That horse means
                        girls heard themselves being hailed
          just then, the
                                                             and they turned
    But
                    coming towards them, dressed in
see Julie herself
                                                        her
                                                             riding gear—and the
broadsmile on
                    freckled
                              face was enough
                                                        tell them
                                                                       once that Jack
               her
                                                   to
                                                                  at
was safe and
               sound.
                         There was another
                                             girl with her, who the
                                                                       others
                                             riding clothes,
          seen before.
                         also dressed
                                                                  the
hadn't
                                         in
                                                             and
                                                                       third formers
looked
               her curiously.
    'Hallo, everyone!' cried Julie.'Sorry I'm late, but I've just been stabling Jack at
     Five Oaks.'
```

girls looked little puzzled this, for a at Five Oaks was riding school not far from Malory Towers, which was run by two old girls, Bill and Clarissa. 'We wondered where you were,' said Felicity. 'But why is Jack staying Five Oaks, Julie? You always have him here with you.' at

telephoned me 'Well, Miss Grayling at home the other day and said that more girls than ever were bringing school their horses to with them this term. She said that there wouldn't all of be room for them in the school mind awfully and would stables. taking Jack to Five Oaks instead. Well, I'm glad of an excuse to visit Bill Clarissa. always and and I take jolly good care of Jack, so of know that they'll course I said yes. Lucy is stabling her horse, Sandy, there as well.' 'Who is Lucv?' asked Nora.

'Oh, of course, I haven't introduced you yet!' exclaimed Julie, taking the new girl's arm.'This is Lucy Carstairs and she's going to be in our form.'

head-girl of the third form, introduced the others Felicity, as to happily roundand said 'Hallo, Lucy, who smiled a cheery, everyone!' She tall. slender girl, rather boyish with a in appearance, dark hair, brilliant blue eyes and sprinkling freckles crop of short a of nose. She and Julie seemed to have become her firm friends, although they hadn't known another for very long, and June said, 'I one suppose we'll have to listen to the two of gabbling away endlessly you aboutgymkhanas and pony treks and whatnot now! That'sif we ever get to see you will spendall of you, for - 1 daresay the pair of your spare time at Five Oaks this term.'

'That's the idea,' said Lucy, with a grin.'I simply can't be away from Sandyfor too long, or I'll just pine away.'

'Well. I've horses pining for their owners, heard of but never an for horse!' said Felicity, with a chuckle. 'Anyway, welcome owner pining her hope you'll settle in and be happy here.' Malory Towers, Lucy. I to shall, 'said Lucy, with her ready smile, and 'l'm sure that I the others warmed to her once. at

'Well, it looks as if Julie has founda special friendof her own,' said girls made their way down to Felicity to Susan, as the the swimming-pool, which they were eager to show off to Lucy.'Whichis very good thing. I a know that she's always had Jack but, even though he's lovely, you can't really have a conversation with a horse.'

'Well, you can, but pretty one-sided,' laughed they tend to be Susan.'I though. Julie gets along well with everyone, but know what you mean, it's share jokes and secrets with. We're have a special person to nice to now, aren'twe? There's June and Freddie, all paired Pam and Nora, up Amy and Bonnie, Julie and Lucy—oh, and not forgetting the two of us, of course!'

It was a glorious day, and the swimming-pool, of which Malory Towers was justly proud, was at its finest. The pool was hollowed out of

rocks and filled naturally by the sea, and she watched the sun glinting on as surface of the water, Felicity longed to plunge in. So June, who said, 'It's so warm today. A dip in the pool would just cool me down nicely.' 'Jump in, then,' said Freddie, her eyes alight with mischief.' l bet you daren't!' simply wasn't in June's Of course. it nature to refuse the others dare, and before realised what was happening, she had into the pool fully clothed, making a terrific splash and shower of water over Freddie, who was standing sending a nearest. shock and laughter. 'Come 'June!' cried Felicity, between out of there at goodness, you'll get into the most terrific row from Matron once! My Freddie, clothes! you're absolutely soaked too.' sees you in those wet staring June as if she couldn't believe her eyes and, Lucy was at said, 'June's a expression, Noral laughed and real dare-devil. You her next, but she certainly livens thingsup in the third form.' never know what she'll do she does,'said Lucy, beginning to 111 bet laugh as well.'My just goodness, glad that my parents decided to ľm SO send me to Malory Towers. short while, but I know already only been here a that love it.' I'm going to hear it,' said Felicity.'I've a feeling 'Glad to vou're going to fit in fine, Lucy.' Then she gave a June, who was still fooling here just squeal, as swimming-pool, sent a the spray of around in waterin her direction. back she velled, 'That's quite enough, June. I don't want to Leaping get into trouble my first day back, even if do.' on you 'Yes. out now,' said Susan.'It'll be time for come on tea soon, and you dining-room looking into the like drowned rat!' can't go a Grinning, June climbed out of the pool, shaking herself to rid get water, and Pam said, 'You remind some of the me of of my dog, that when he's had a bath.' Monty! He shakes himself like 'Well, I feel as if shower!' complained Freddie, ľve had a who had socks off wring the water out of them.'You beast, taken her and was trying to June! Now 1 shall have to get changed too.' 'You will of two have to get out your riding gear as well,' said Felicity Lucy.'Let's be quick, for I don't want to late for Julie and be tea. I'm to starving!' don't bumpinto Matron, or any of 'And let's hope we the mistresses on the way back,' said Susan. The girls didn't, but they did have the misfortune to meet a particularly unpleasant fifth former, Eleanor Banks, and she turned her nose up disgust girls. Eleanor had joined as she spotted the two dripping-wet in the fifth form last term, and had lost no time in making herself unpopular girls. She had very cold, haughty with the younger а manner that, and pale colouring and silvery-blonde hair, had led along with her June to nickname Ice Queen. Somehow this had got back to Eleanor, her the and there was

at

her

all!

June and

love lost between

no

'What on earth have you third formers been up to?' Eleanor asked now, her cold stare fixed on June. my neck in water, Eleanor,' answered 'l've to June cheekily, been up here caught the older girl's cool manner.'And poor Freddie quite unabashed by backlash.' 'June slipped and fell into the pool,' said Felicity hastily, seeing two spots of angry red appear on Eleanor's pale cheeks.'She's just off to get changed now.' pool by accident for Eleanor didn't believe that June had fallen into the The wretched girl was goat! But since she a always actingthe moment. couldn't prove anything, she was unable to dish out a punishment, which content herself made her feel extremely disappointed. Instead she had few sharp words. 'Well, with a hurry up aboutit,' she snapped.'Or you'll be tea. And you two,' she turned and Lucy now.'Change late for to Julie out those riding clothes before you go into the dining-room. Come on, now —shake a leg!' squealed, for June suddenly shookher head violently, sending Then Eleanor waterall over the fifth former. drops of 'How dare you!' she gasped, pulling a handkerchief from her pocket dress.'Just look what you've done!' and dabbing at her 'But you told me to shake my head,' said June, staring innocently at the rest of the third formers struggled to Eleanor, as hide their smiles. said shake a *leq*,' said Eleanor, through gritted teeth.'As vou verv well know!' 'Oh, did you?' said June.'Sorry, Eleanor. I must have some waterin my ears.' glared angrily at the girl, Eleanor but at that moment someone called her name and she turned to see Bella Coombes, head of the fifth form, beckoning her over. 'Saved by the Bella!' quipped June, as Eleanor stalked away, and the others laughed. 'You'd better watchout for Eleanor, June,' warned Pam. 'She's always had in for you, and she'll be even worsenow.' it 'Pooh!'said June scornfully.'The Ice Queen will never get the better of me!' 'Was that the Head Girl?' Lucy asked Julie, as they made their way back to the school. just thinksthat she's Head Girl,' answered Julie drily.'Mean beast! 'No. Eleanor She came to Malory last term because her parents went abroad. Her Towers aunt and uncle live she stays with them during the near Five Oaks, so holidays.' 'lf me, Eleanor's parents went abroad to you ask get away from them.Still, I her,' said June'And 1 can't say that I blame daresay that her

pitifulattempts me will provide to make trouble for with some us amusement this term.' **'Idaresay** they will,' said Felicity, grinning. What a super term this was Oh, it was good to back at school! going to be. be

The new girls

There was surprise in store for the third formers as they poured noisily into their dormitory in the North Tower. and Bonnie were there, unpacking, and with them was Amy another new girl! She talking to Bonnie when the girls entered, and back to was had her the door, but Felicity and Susanrecognised her at once as the willowv who had been in blonde girl the big American car. Then she third formers turned, and the gasped in astonishment. For face was almost identical to Lucy's! was the same shape, the lt had same brightblue eyes and the same wide, generous mouth. But where Lucy looked girl, curls and sophisticated air, boyish, this with her blonde was verv briskly, feminine indeed. And while Lucy strode graceful the new girl was SO that she almost glide as she seemed moved across to her bed. to The Amy and Bonnie, third formers then Bonnie greeted gestured towards the new girl and said in her soft voice, 'Have you met Esme yet?' haven't.' said Felicity, the girl.'Welcome 'No, we smiling at new to third form, Esme.Lucy, you never told us that you had a twin!' looking But Lucy was every bit as startled as the others. and not at all pleased. She said rather curtly now, 'She's not my twin. In fact. we aren'teven sisters. Esme and 1 cousins.' are

'Golly!' exclaimed Freddie, looking from one to the other.'The likeness is quite astonishing!'

'Our mothers twins.' Esme spokefor the first time, and are the others hear her American accent. Most of the girls were surprised to had never heard one before, films, and it was quite fascinating except in to listen to. fascinating to She rather look at and seemed was too, a lot more girls. She than the other lipstick, Felicity realised grown-up was wearing disapprovingly, and she had her eyelashes But how silly of mascara on too. her to want to wear make-up, when she was naturally very pretty anyway. SO Lucy obviously her cousin's arrival and asked was very put out bν brusquely, 'Whatare rather you doing here, Esme?'

'Gee. it's nice to drawled see you too, cousin,' the girl, raising her here for eyebrows.'I'm the same reason as you, I imagine. To get an education.'

'Surely they have schools in America,' said Lucy sharply, and the listening girls goggled, quite taken abackat her rudeness. Felicity looked at her hard and wondered if the first, favourable impression that Lucy had made on her had been false.

Esme, however, didn't seem at all and merely replied calmly, upset, good ones. But missed 'Sure they do—very Mother England, SO we moved back here last month and we're going to a while.' be staving for

you we older that The at Esr composu 'Miss Gratto specific	third third ne to re wher ayling endmy	in and I formo see n she and first t	Amer shoul ers how refus Moth	rica Id drank she ed er in	can't be call was t to decid the	have in this aking rise ed third	been the in this. to betwee form,	that fourt avidly And Lucy's een seein	good, h /, they sbaitir them g	for form, castir had ng that as	you'r not ng to and it I've	e the sidelo admir said would been	a third. ong re matto d study	glance her er-of-fe be ving	es
different													highe		
form nex					you II	Just	nave	το	get	usea	το	navin	g	me	
around	TOT	a	wniie	.,											
Lucy.'				1. 1. 2			1.0								
As															
from he															
were sim			_			•								the	
hostility			tne	cousi	ns,	but	OT	cours	e	tney	were	Tar	τοο	weii-	
mannere	wasr		tho	only	ono	who	wach'	' +	VORV	imnr	occod	with	tho	now	airl
for Am				-					•	•					_
She felt															
asked,	•	-						•	cusy	801118	aria	8000	Hatai	cu,	ana
'Abc		•		•					mv	fathe	r's	Amer	ican	and	he
met my		•							•			two	_	them	
married,							_				live	here		good,	
butwell	•				_		•		move		to	Amer	ica.	l ,	
						ys felt ho		omesick. She		was	was so		happy		
come bac	k hom	e.'													
'Hov	v is	Aunt	Magg	gie?'	asked	Lucy,	unex	pected	lly,	her	expre	ession			
sof	tening	a	little.	'She's	fine,'	answ	ered	Esme	.'Just	fine.	And	Aunt			
	et?' 'Sh		•			•		•	•						
Ther	e was			vard								•		sound	t
of a		_	_	and	Nora	cried,	'Teati	ime!	Than	kgood	ness,	ľm	SO	hungi	ry
	ıld eat		horse			_	_						_	_	
	ı't say							•	_			•		have	
visions		you		ng								fork!'		4	
	, do	-				-			,turnii	ng	to	her	cousi	n.'He	was
little mo							_				C	l	,		
	,'answ		-				-	_							
ʻlt'll	be			see									forme		
began	to	make	tneir	way	aowr	tne st	airs. 1	alway	/S	nad	a	soft	spot	tor	
Sandy.'		_	_	_		_	_	_							_

'Not very well,' answered the girl, with a ruefulsmile.'I like horses, but I get a little nervous when

idea of

ride, Esme?'

Esme getting

dish out another

too

rebuff

close to

to

her

her

the

you

she could

at

'Do

before

Lucy

beloved

cousin,

didn'tlook thrilled

Pam asked hastily,

Sandy,

and

```
ľm
     in
          the
               saddle.
                      lt
                              always seems
                                                such an awfully long way
from the
          ground!'
                               at this, all except
   The
          others
                    laughed
                                                         Lucy, who scowled fiercely
                    Julie felt
                               a little disappointed in
at her
          cousin.
                                                         her. Lucy had
                                                                        seemed
                                                                                   SO
                              first, but
                         at
                                         since Esme's
                                                                   she
          and friendly
                                                         arrival
                                                                        had
happy
                                                                             gone
                                                                                     all
sulky and
                               everyone
                                         else feel rather
                                                              uncomfortable.
                                                                             And Julie
          moody,
                    making
couldn't
               any reason for it.
                                    Because,
                                              although
                                                         Esme was very different
          see
                                    perfectly pleasant
                                                         and friendly.
from the
          other girls, she
                         seemed
                                                                        As
                                                                             though
          that Julie was unhappy, Lucy took her arm and pulled
sensing
                                                                        her
                                                                             aside
from the
                    they entered
                                    the dining-room.
          others as
                         said contritely.'I didn't mean to cause an
    'l'm
          sorry,'
                    she
                                                                   atmosphere,
               didn't.'
    truly I
                    earnest expression in
                                                   blue eyes, and suddenly Lucy
   There was an
                                              her
          much more like the nice, fun-loving girl
                                                              been introduced to
looked
                                                   Julie had
                                                                                  at
Five Oaks.
    'But
               don't understand why you're so
                                                   hard on
                                                              Esme,' said Julie.'She
          1
                         after all.'
          your cousin,
    is
                         and said, 'I don't want to say too
          bit
               her lip
                                                                   much at
                                                                             the
    Lucy
                                    big falling out
                                                   between
          but...well, there was
                                                                   families
                                                                                   few
moment,
                              a
                                                              our
                                                                             a
               the two of
                                    haven't
                                              seen one another,
                                                                        spoken, since.'
years ago, and
                               us
                                                                   or
   Julie
          felt
               quite saddened
                               by this, thinking
                                                                        unhappiness
                                                   what a
                                                              lot
                                                                   of
               when families rowed. But the
                                              two cousins
                                                              both seemed
                                                                             like
was caused
good-hearted
               girls, and perhaps
                                    being at
                                              school
                                                        together would give them the
                         their differences. Lucy certainly seemed
                                                                   determined to
               patch up
chance
          to
                                              brightsmile on
                                                                   face, she
               aside now, and, pinning
brush her cares
                                      a
                                                              her
                                                                             clapped
                              said, 'Don't take any
                                                              of
Julie on
          the
               shoulder
                         and
                                                   notice
                                                                   me! As
                                                                             Esme
                         while and I'll
said, she's here for
                                         just
                                              have to
                    a
                                                         get
                                                              used to
                                                                        it.
                                                                             I certainly
                                                   Malory
don't intend
                              spoil my time at
               to
                    let
                         her
                                                              Towers,
                                                                        or
                                                                             the
                                                                                   fun
that you and
                         going to
                                                   with Jack and Sandy.'
               are
                                    have together
                                              returning the
                         said Julie happily,
    'That's more like
                    it!'
                                                              girl's smile.'Now come on,
     let's go
               and
                    get some
                               tea
                                    before
                                              the
                                                   others
                                                              polisheverything off.'
    First-night
               suppers
                         at
                               Malory
                                         Towers
                                                   were always
                                                                   marvellous, and
                    exception. There was cold chicken,
               no
                                                         potato
                                                                   salad and big
          was
                                                   apple pie with cream. Jugs of
juicy tomatoes,
               followed
                         by
                               the most delicious
                                                                                   ice-
                                                   girls helped
cold lemonade stood on
                         the
                              tables,
                                         and the
                                                                   themselves to
                                                                                   big
                    ate.
glasses
          as thev
               food sure is good!' said Esme, tucking into her second
    'Gee, this
                                                                                   slice
     of
          apple pie.
    'Wizard!'
               said Susan,
                           doing likewise.
               repeated Esme, looking puzzled. 'What does that mean?'
    'Wizard?'
                    super,
                               smashing, first-rate, top-hole,' explained June, with a
    ʻlt
          means
               you Americans would say, wunnerful!'
grin.'Or,
                                                                        laughed.'She
    'Esme's
               not
                    American,' protested
                                         Freddie,
                                                         the others
                                                   as
                              spent most of
                                                   life
                                                                   she's English.'
was born in
               England
                         and
                                            her
                                                         here, so
```

Esme	'Well, e's rd,	_	nt.				Amer I,							imita 'That		of just
	Then			forme	ers	begai	า	to	point	out	vario	us	girls	and	mistr	esses
to		two				_			-				the			
the	big	girl					Amar						s capt		They'	
both	good	sorts,	thoug	gh	Amar	nda	has	a	bit	of	a	temp	er	at	times	s.'
	'Yes,	but	she's	hot-te	emper	ed	rathe	r	than	bad-t	empe	red,'	said	Susar	ı.'And	she
only	gets				peop	le	who	are	lazy,	or	don't	make	an	effort	when	it
come		to	_											_		
	Esme						ayed	at	this	and	said,	'Do	you	play	а	lot
	of	•														
	'You							ts	are	simpl	У	marv	ellous.	lf	you	like,
	take	•			them					(1)	٠.	/				
	'No,		KS,						_				not	•		estea
	game			•			y						thing		do!'	
	She			•										anno		hlo
	askin Esme ,			•			Dear		•			you be	a	dyour fly on	the	
	, Laine 1 you			_	•		can't							becau		wan
	e e					•	good					•		to	_	
·	is-cour							in!'	3110 11	агаБ	you	out	011	10	triat	
	Lucy	_		•					ed	rathe	r	unkin	ıdly,	while	Esme	
	ed												offen			,
said.	'lt's						schoo				ica,	•		t have		go
	for	-		if	-		twant	to.'								
	'Well,	l'm a	fraid	you'll	have	to at	Malo	ry Tov	wers,	Esme,	whet	her yo	ou like	it or	not,	said
Felici	ty.'Eve	ryone	does.	,												
	'Unless	you	can	find	а	way	of	gettir	ng	out	of	them	,	put	in	
	nie.	She											big	eyes	and	soft
brow	/n	curls.	But	her	appea	arance	was	decep	otive,	for	Bonn	ie	was	a d	detern	nined
and	resou	rceful	chara	cter,	who	alway	/S	found	lthe	most	ingen	ious	ways	to	get	out
	doing	-	_						do.							
	Esme													had		lot
more							these						•	Englis		-
_	They					_			•							
	of		•		_			_						_		an
icy-cold swimming-pool! Amy was a bit stud											_				. 1	
,					-										_	
	girl ibly							_	-							Could
-	ed												could			hut
	down		•	peop		an, w	1011	а	11030	tilat	iong	110 00	Could	3110	πειρ	but
	In					ed	that	Esme	was	rathe	r	vulga	r	and	comn	non.
	that		•									_		realis		how
	pshe										-					for
								-			-					

girl much attention, and looked very unhappy paying the SO now as Esme turned Bonnie and began to talk aboutfashions. This to was a subject close to Amy'sheart, and normally she would have joined in, but her dislike of the new girl stopped and, instead, she there her, sat pushing the food around plate, a face. her scowl on her Amy,' whispered June to Freddie.'She's look at all pleased not at friends with Esme.I Bonnie making she thinksthat Esme is to see suppose her notice.' beneath Ίt hasn't taken Amy long to self get back to her old. snobbish again!' said Freddie.'I did think, for a while, that she forget was going to she ways and of now that has her stuck-up become one us, but got over the shock of finding out that her mother's family isn't as grand as before!' she believed. she is bad as she was just as little Mam'zelle Just then, plump Dupont, one of the school's two mistresses bustled across. She had iust arrived French back from her holiday and looked relaxed down at France, and happy she sat the in as 'Ah, how head of table, crying, good it all the is to vou back see your French.' Well rested and ready to work hard again! at Mam'zelle, we time for shan't French this term.'said 'Heavens, have any wicked grin.'We shall be June, with a far too busy with other things. one.' 'And horse-riding,' Swimming, for Julie. put in tennis,' said Felicity. 'Really, Mam'zelle, I don't know if we 'And will work at all!' have time to any do 'Ah, bad girls!' said Mam'zelle, smiling indulgently as you tease me, she piled her plate with food. 'But 1 see we have two new girls—twins!' Pam.'Lucy and Esme are 'They aren'ttwins, Mam'zelle,' explained cousins.' they are so alike!'exclaimed Mam'zelle, scrutinising the 'But two new girls so that they both became quite red with embarrassment. 'Yet. in closely some alike.'There was a slightly ways, not stern note in her tone, for she now saw that Esme was make-up—and Mam'zelle did approve of such things. But wearing not said something to Nora, and Mam'zelle, realising then the girl that she was girls were different, thought softened towards her. American American, the French philosophically. They seemed to grow fasterthan English girls, and mistress, up of Malory different ideas. Once this Esme had been underthe influence had **Towers** while, she would learn English the dear third formers for a and ways and schoolgirl. become a proper This was exactly what Felicity was hoping, too. A thought occurred said to arrival she Susan, 'Esme's aren'tall her and means that we to now.' neatly paired up any more, for she is the odd one out hadn't thought of that,' said Susan.'Well, 'Golly, yes, I she seems

rest

and

left

Bonnie,

her face.'Iwonder

of

noticed

out.' She

We

looked across

us.

why Lucy and

shall all

to

that Lucy was watching

Esme dislike

have to

one

where

she's so different from the

that she's not

to

quite nice, although

new girl

a discontented

so?'

our

best to

was

she

see

said.

chatting

frownon

do

the

another

'Perhaps we'll find out one day,' said Felicity.'I just hope that they manage rub along together all right, and don't make everyone else feel uncomfortable.' to The two new girls managed to avoid one another in the common-room Lucy and Julie sat chattering nineteenthat evening. in corner together, a abouthorses, while Esme joined the others. to-the-dozen

tired,'said don't know why the first 'Gosh, I'm Nora, with a yawn.'I dav don't do school is always so exhausting, for we work. but back at any out.' 'Well, the bell will be bedtime it always wearsme going for soon,'said Susan.

'But it's only eight o'clock,' said Esme,in surprise.'That seems awfully early to go to bed.'

'We only go at eight on the first evening,' explained Pam.'Because we're all supposed to be jolly tired after our long journeys. Normally we stay up until nine.'

'Gee, we went up much later than that at my school in America,' said Esme.'I'll never be able to get to sleep at nine o'clock!'

'Oh yes you will!' Felicity told her, with a grin.'Once you've played a few games out in the fresh

air.'

'Yes, a few lengths of the swimming-pool tomorrow will tire you out,' said Susan.'And if that doesn'tdo the trick, a few sets of tennis oughtto help.'

Esme looked horrified, and the others Poor laughed at her. Esme,' said Freddie.'Amanda will understand if 'Don't worry, you tell her that you haven't played much sport before, and she won't expect too begin with. In fact, she'll probably much of you to arrange some extra coaching

sessions for you.'

Esme wasn't sure whether Freddie was jokingor not-gee, she sure hoped that she was! Her mother had been so keen for her to come to had said that Esme had Malory Towers, because she begun forget to was half-English, and was becoming 'too American'. But if that she being English meant having to get hot, sweaty and untidy chasing a ball around, carefully hair ruined pool, then Esme her set in a would getting or any day! And then there was Lucy. Esme had rather be American got the shock of life when she had realised that the cousin she hadn't her here too—and in the same form. She began to wonder if seen for years was Towers—certainlynot if ever fit she would in Malory Lucy had at anything do with it! to

A hard time for Esme

Felicity watched, torn between amusement and exasperation, Esme got as ready for breakfast the following morning. The girl had insisted on sleeping with curlers in her hair last night, even though the task of putting them in had had to be accomplished in darkness. Felicity was extremely strict aboutputting the lights out time, and flatly refused to break the rule on except an emergency. 'But this is emergency,' Esme had wailed. 'How an am 1 going to good impression on our form mistress if hair's a mess?' make a mv won't give 'Mv dear Esme.I you that Miss Peters fig can assure for how your hair looks,' Felicity had informed the new girl, grinning to herself the darkness the thought of how the forthright. at nononsenseMiss Peters likely to react to Esme.The mistress was time at all for what she called 'frills and fancies', and Felicity could see trouble ahead for the girl. front of Now Esme was standing in big mirror, carefully removing a each blonde curlers and patting curl into place. the But Felicity's amused smile turned to a frownas Esme began 'Now that's something that most definitely lipstick, and she said to Susan, applying won't make a Miss Peters! And she's put that awful black good impression on eyelashes well.' stuff on as her of Felicity would little diffident Acouple terms ago, have been a had lacked confidence and Esme, for she little shy abouttackling been a afraid of offending others. But expressing her opinions, always rather head-girl of the third form had changed her. Felicity's belief in terms as had grown, along with her confidence, and now she marched herself up the forthrightly, 'Esme, you can't go new girl, saying downstairs with that stuff on once!' your face! Wipe it off at 'Why?' asked the girl, turning to face Felicity in surprise.'What's wrong with it?' 'Well. for awful,' thing, it looks simply said Felicity.'I can't think why one you want to if you're around looking as about twenty, when you look go thing, Miss Peters perfectly are. And, for another will fine just as vou off. of wash it The girls at certainly send you out the room to Malory don't wear make-up.' Towers see that,' said Esme, a little stung by Felicity's words.'You would all 'Ican look so much more glamorous if vou did.' look glamorous,' Felicity 'We're not here to told her sharply.'We're here to learn, and play games and have fun. Perhaps you should try it, Esme.'

her

in

Felicity, but I'm

lazy

not

But

friends

Esme shookher

nice

а

are

head, saying

bunch,

drawl,

like

'You and your

you. And—don't take

offence—I don't want to like guess Malory **Towers** be you. So is going have to take me your Miss Peters.' to as am—and SO Felicity opened her mouth to argue, then changed her mind. What was None of them could turn Esme into English schoolgirl. Only point? an Esme herself could do that—if she decided that she wanted to. And couldn't force the girl wipe her make-up off, but Miss Peters Felicity to could—and would! Esme was going to have to learn the hard way. Immediately after breakfast, Esme, Lucy and the other new girls had to go and the Head mistress. Esme felt see Miss Grayling, very nervous, for she hadn't to Miss Grayling. she had seen her briefly dining-But in the room, and had thought that she looked most distinguished and rather So she was pleasantly surprised when, on entering the Head's grand. new girls with a warm smile.The study, Miss Grayling greeted the words that spoke made a great impression on Esme, and Lucy too. The Head began by welcoming each girl individually and asking her name and form. Then her addressed the expression became more serious as she whole listen carefully,' 'I would she said, her clear blue eves like vou all to girl the next.'For what I have to moving from one to sav is verv important. One day will leave this school you and go out into the world You women. should take with you eager minds, kind hearts young and will help. You should take with you good understanding, to a a sense of and show others responsibility, that you women to be loved, trusted are and respected. These are all qualities that you will be able to learn at Towers—if you wish to learn them.' Malory Miss Grayling paused, and every girl in the room felt that the Head was speaking her and her alone. to ʻldo not count as our successes those who have passed exams and won scholarships, they are great achievements. count as though our successes those who are good-hearted and kind, sensible and trustworthy. Responsible women, failures those who do on whom others can rely. Our are not learn those things during their years here.' ΑII of the new girls listened intently, every one of them inspired Head's words and determined that they were going to be one of the Malory Towers' successes. Even vain, silly Esme, who left Miss Grayling's study with whirl as. for the first time, she began pretty head in a seriously her there were more important thingsin life than one's consider that perhaps Goodness, perhaps her transformation into an English schoolgirl appearance. already! was beginning Esme still soon fell foul But had long way to and she of a go, Lucy, along with three new girls from other towers, Miss Peters. She and hung back while the others chose their seats. The coveted desks at the back the form—Felicity, the leaders of the Susanand class went to June. Freddie slipped next to June, while Pam, Nora and Julie took the row in front of in new girls were left standing. There them. Soon only the was an empty seat next

Julie, and

to

Rita, a

new SouthTower

girl, moved

towards

it,

only to

```
ferocious
                            glare from Julie. So
                                                   poor Rita hastily
                                                                           backed
receive
                                                                                      away, and
           a
Julie beckoned
                 Lucy across.
                                                   into the seat.'Iwas awfully
    'Thanks,'
                 said
                       Lucy gratefully, slipping
                                                                                      afraid that
                                             you.'
                       able to sit next to
     wouldn't
                 be
    Esme was
                 left
                      with a
                                  seat in
                                              the
                                                   hated front row, right under Miss Peters's
                 she
                       took it without
                                        complaining,
                                                         pretending not
sharp eyes, but
                                                                          to
                                                                                notice
                                                                     fact, Esme didn't mind at
slightly
           pitying
                       look that her
                                        cousin
                                                   gave her. In
                                                               all
                                                                          easierfor
all
     being in
                 the
                      front row, for
                                        it
                                              would
                                                         be
                                                                     the
                                                                                      her
                                                                                            to
           impression on
                            Miss Peters.
make an
    Alas
                 Esme!
                            She
                                              did
           for
                                  certainly
                                                   make an
                                                               impression on
                                                                                the
                                                                                      mistress,
           it
                 wasn't
                                  good one.
     but
                            a
           third formers
                                        their feet as
    The
                                  to
                                                         Miss Peters
                                                                           strode
                                                                                            She
                            got
                                                                                      in.
           rather
                       mannish
                                              woman, with
                                                               short hair
                                  young
                                                                           and
was a
                                                                                а
                                                                                      rosy
                                                                          she
                      Esme couldn't
                                        help staring
                                                               her, for
complexion,
                 and
                                                                                had
                                                                                      never
                                                         at
                 quite like
seen anyone
                            her
                                  before.
                                              Miss Peters
                                                               always
                                                                           looked
                                                                                      rather
uncomfortable
                 in
                       the
                            smart blouse
                                              and skirt
                                                         that she
                                                                     wore while teaching,
                                                                                            and
                       home in
                                        riding gear. She
felt
     far
           more at
                                  her
                                                         smiled
                                                                     roundat
                                                                                her class
                                                                                            now
     said, 'Goodmorning,
                                                    down.'
                            girls. Please
                                              sit
and
                       obediently and the
    The
           class sat
                                              mistress
                                                         said, 'I
                                                                     see
                                                                          that
                                                                                we
                                                                                      have a
                                        like you
few
    new girls, and I
                            would
                                                    all
                                                         to
                                                               stand up,
                                                                           one
                                                                                by
                                                                                      one, and
introduce
           yourselves to
                            me
                                  and to
                                              the
                                                   class.'
    Rita,
           from SouthTower,
                                  stood up
                                              first, her
                                                         kneestrembling, for
                                                                                it
                                                                                      was
                                              front of
                                                         all
                                                               these girls. Her voice quavering
quite nerve-wracking
                       to
                            stand up
                                        in
     little. she
                 introduced herself
                                        quickly,
                                                   then sat
                                                               down again, rather
                                                                                      red
                                                                                            in
a
                 was Esme's
                                  turn next, and
                                                               determined to
     face. It
                                                   she
                                                         was
                                                                                make a
the
           showing than
                            Rita
                                  had. Eagerly
                                                    she
                                                         got
                                                               to
                                                                     her
                                                                          feet
                                                                                and
                                                                                      began
                                                                     Esme Walters
confidently, 'Hallo,
                       Miss Peters.
                                        Hallo, third formers. I'm
                                                                                      and—'
                                        interrupted her,
    'One
           moment!'
                       Miss Peters
                                                         looking
                                                                     hard at
                                                                                the
                                                                                      girl.
                       have jam for breakfast
'Esme,
           did
                                                   this
                                                         morning?'
                 you
    'Jam?' repeated
                            girl,
                                  puzzled.'No,
                                                   Miss Peters.'
                       the
    'Then what is
                            red
                                  stuff all
                      that
                                              around
                                                         your mouth?'
                                                                          asked the
                                                                                      mistress.
           blushed
                       a
                            fierv red—as
                                              red
                                                         her lipstick—as muffled
    Esme
                                                   as
                                                                                      laughter
     roundthe
                 classroom, and Miss
                                        Peters
                                                    said
                                                         firmly,
                                                                     'Quiet,
                                                                                please!
ran
                                        answer.' 'It's
                                                         lipstick, Miss Peters,'
                 waiting
                            for
Esme.I
           am
                                  an
                                                                                      answered
     girl.
the
    'Lipstick!'
                                                         quite horrified.'Go
                 repeated
                            the
                                  mistress,
                                              sounding
                                                                                      wash it
                                                                                and
     at
           once, please.
                            And is that
                                              mascara
                                                             your eyelashes? I
                                                                                      thought
off
                                                         on
so!
     Remove
                 that as
                            well. Quickly,
                                              now!'
    Esme was
                 every bit
                                  horrified
                                              as
                                                    Miss Peters,
                                                                     but
                                                                                glance
                                                                                            at
                            as
                                                                          one
                            determined face
                                                                     would
                                                                                be
     mistress's
                 grimly
                                              told
                                                   her
                                                         that it
the
                                                                                      useless
     protest,
                 SO
                       she
                            walked
                                        from the
                                                    room, head down so
                                                                           that
                                                                                she
                                                                                          didn't
to
           face the
                       mocking
                                  glances
                                              of
                                                   the
                                                         rest of
                                                                     the
                                                                           girls.
have to
    She
                                                               it
           went into
                      the
                            nearest
                                        bathroom, where
                                                                     took her
                                                                                      few
                                                                                a
                                  make-up.
                                              And how
                                                         much younger
                                                                                            she
minutes
           to
                 remove
                            her
                                                                           and
                                                                                prettier
           without
                       it!
                            Esme didn'tsee
                                                    like
                                                         that at
                                                                     all,
looked
                                              it
                                                                          though,
                                                                                      and
                                                         Almost
thought
           that she
                      looked
                               very plain indeed.
                                                                           plain as
                                                                                      these jolly
                                                                     as
```

English girls! She felt rather humiliated too, certain that Lucy and a few of the others would crow over her. Gee, maybe she *should* have listened to Felicity after all!

The class was busy making out timetables when Esme returned, and everyone looked up as the door opened.

'Much better!' said Miss Peters approvingly.'Sit down now, Esme, and begin copying the timetable from the blackboard.'

girls thought that Esme looked much better The too. and her make-up resemblance to Lucy was much more striking now that the been removed. Felicity opened her mouth to sav much to as Susan, caught but Miss Peters her eye and she hastily shut it again.The third-form mistress certainly didn'tintend to stand any nonsense this term! poor Esme foundherself Nor did Miss Maxwell, the mistress, and games that afternoon. Miss Maxwell practice hot water again during tennis partnered with June, and the them played doubles Felicity the girl two of against pleased that Esme had Susan. The games mistress was to see style and good eye—but unless ball graceful the was placed where a could reach it easily, she made no effort to hit it, and refused to exert herself all. This did please June, who was at not a ferociously after every ball, even when it competitive player, chasing seemed impossible to reach.

'Esme!'she cried in exasperation, as one of Felicity's serves whizzed right past her.'Ifonly you'd run to the baseline you could have got that one back!'

'Gee, keep your hair on, June!'said Esme with a comical expression. 'It's only a game!'

Unfortunately for Esme, this was the worst thing that she could have said, for Felicity and Susanwere both very good beaten at anything. June hated to be while June was outstanding at tennis. Had June's partner been Freddie, who also played well, they would have stood a very good chance of winning. As was, June felt that she was taking her it on two and she soon grew hot, out of breath opponents single-handed, and irritable. few easy shots Esme's Felicity took pity on her and sent a way, which the to hit back. But June knew that Felicity was going easy on girl managed her, and that just made her even crosser.

Amanda Chartelow, who joined Miss Maxwell to watchthe match, wasn't impressed with the new girl either.

word, June just gets better and better!' she said, a June herself.'Did you her voice, for she had coached see how powerful the way she's that serve was, Miss Maxwell? And just look at putting herself full reach that return.' stretch to

'Felicity and Susanare coming along very well, too,' said the games mistress.'There really are some very talented players in the third form this term.'

```
'And one extremely untalented one!' said Amanda, glaring in
                                                                                  Esme's
                               a candidate for some extra coaching, if ever I
     direction.'Now
                     there's
                                                                                     saw
                                                                                    one.'
                              could be quite promising, if only she
    'The
                     that she
          pity is
                                                                         would
                                                    frown.'She places
          effort,'
                     said
                          Miss Maxwell with
                                               а
make the
                                                                         the
                                                                             ball
                               good.'
well, and
         her
               service
                          is
     After watching
                    Esme for
                               a few moments, Amanda
                                                                had to
                                                                          agree,
                                                                                     and
                                                          said, 'But she's dreadfully lazy!
She's leaving
               June to
                          do
                               all
                                    the
                                          hard work.'
    And
          one thing Amanda
                               had no
                                          patience
                                                    with was laziness.
                                                                         She knew
Esme's
          sort—she
                     was
                          the
                               kind of
                                          girl
                                               who didn'tlike
                                                               exerting
                                                                         herself
                                                                                    in
                                               face red. Well, Amanda vowed, she
                          untidy,
case it
          made her
                     hair
                                     or
                                          her
jolly well going to
                     make the
                               new girl
                                          skip around
                                                          a
                                                               bit
                                                                    and think about
something other than her
                          appearance!
          when the
                     quartet
                               of
                                    third formers
                                                    came off the
                                                                    court, the games
    So
                     few
                                          each of
                                                    them.
captain
          had
               а
                          words
                                    for
    'Jolly
          well
               played,
                          Felicity and
                                          Susan!'
                                                    she said, in
                                                                    her loud voice. 1
                                                    end. You must have been practising
          the
               two
                    of
                          you have improved
must say,
                                               no
                          hols.'
    anything
               in
                     the
like
          were,'
    'We
                     said Felicity, thrilled
                                               at
                                                          bigger
                                                                    girl's words.'I
                                                    the
                                                                                    sav,
                    think there's any chance of
                                                    eitherof us
Amanda.
          do
               you
                                                                    playing for
                                                                                    the
          term?'
team this
    'Well. I
               can't make any promises,' said Amanda,
                                                          smiling
                                                                    at
                                                                         Felicity's
               you're
                          both in with
                                                          that much I
eagerness.'But
                                               chance,
                                                                          will
                                                                               say!'
                                          a
                               June and said, 'The same goes for
   Then
          she
               turned
                          to
                                                                    you. You
                                                                               have it
                                    the school if
                                                                               it.'
               do
                     really well for
                                                    you put your mind to
     vou
          to
                                                          off-handedly,
                     and thanked
                                    Amanda
                                               rather
   June
          grinned
                                                                          but
she was
               pleased
                          indeed. She might appear
                                                    don't-careish,
                                                                    but
                                                                          Malory
          very
                                          effect on
                                                                    felt a sense of
Towers
               beginning
                               have an
                                                    June, and she
          was
                          to
               and was
                                          think that she might like
                                                                    to
                                                                         give something
pride in
                          starting
                                    to
          it,
back.
    'As
          for
               you,' began Amanda,
                                          looking
                                                    rather
                                                               sternly
                                                                               Esme, 'I've
                                                                         at
                               display in
                                               life! What's
                     hopeless
never seen such a
                                          my
                                                               your name?'
    'Esme Walters,'
                    answered Esme, looking
                                               rather
                                                          afraid of
                                                                    this
                                                                         big,
    outspoken girl.
    'Well, Esme, you're
                          going to
                                               play up
                                                                    if
                                    have to
                                                          a
                                                               bit
                                                                          you
                                                                               want to
                          teams,'
get into
         one of
                     the
                                    said Amanda
                                                    crisply.
    Esme didn'thave the
                          slightest
                                     interest
                                                    getting
                                                                               the
                                               in
                                                               into
                                                                    one
                                                                          of
                                               bring herself
               somehow
                          she couldn't quite
teams,
          but
                                                               to
                                                                    sav
                                                                          SO
                                                                               to
                               if
                                     she
                                          breathed, slept and ate
                                                                    games!
                                                                               Amanda
Amanda,
          who looked
                          as
                          Esme's
                                               absence
                                                               enthusiasm,for
was quite
                     of
                                     complete
                                                          of
         unaware
                                                                               her
imagination was
                          lively one and
                                          it was quite unthinkable to
                                                                    her
                                                                         that
               not
                     a
                                                                               anyone
could fail
                                                                                     'l'm
                                     for
                                                    So
                                                          she
                                                               said
          to
               share her
                          passion
                                          games.
                                                                    bracingly,
holding
               coaching
                          session
                                          Monday
                                                    afternoon. Come along and we'll see
          a
                                     on
                              to scratch.'
               get
                     you
                          uр
     we
          can
```

in

if

that she strode off, leaving Felicity With and Susan struggling Esme's expression of contain dismay. their smiles at June was not so restrained and said with an laugh,'Now do you see where your vanityhas unkind got you, Esme? only you had made a more effort, lf bit Amanda she's going to wouldn't have singled you out like that. As it is, have her you from now on. I hope for your sake that you make a better eye on showing swimming tomorrow, or you'll be down for extra coaching the at at pool too!'

Poor Esme groaned inwardly, for she didn't like swimming any better than tennis. Oh dear, what a difficult term this was going to be!

Settling in

first week of As the term sped by, the two new girls settled down in their own ways. Lucy was moderately good at most of her lessons, and well behaved enough not to attract unwelcome attention from the teachers, any most of the time. However, when she became boredshe had а habit of daydreaming about riding off fields on Sandy, this across the and earned off from Miss Peters the stern Mam'zelle her а ticking and Rougier on occasions. On the whole. though, Lucy was very happy several at there.She and Julie got Malory Towers and enjoyed life very well indeed, on few minutes walk from the school. the Five Oaks was only a slip over there every day to check on their beloved horses of them managed to enjoy a ride together. and

Life easy for Esme, however. The wasn't not SO girl stupid, by was means, but the lessons at Malory Towers were very different from anv and sometimes struggled what she had been used to in America she to keep up with the others. Rather surprisingly, the one thing she excelled third formers was English. Miss Hibbert took the for this lesson. and Esme's words drove although way of pronouncing certain the mistress times, mad at she produced some very good written work.

that the only girl who managed 'Ifind it very strange to get top essav this week is someone who has few marksfor her spent the last years living in country,' Miss Hibbert of different had said at the beginning one lesson.'Verywell done indeed, Esme.'

'Jolly good show, Esme,' Felicity had said after class, clapping the girl on the back, and Esme had turned red with pleasure.

red She turned during well-but from exertion, games as not been most strict about from pleasure! Amanda Chartelow had kept her word and that Esme attended extra coaching. ensuring her Amanda played a set against of Esme herself, but instead feeling honoured—as the others told her that she should—the girl just felt extremely nervous and made some silly mistakes. captain pointed these out to her in great detail, then games proceeded to run ragged! Poor Esme limped off the tennis-court her at end with blistered feet, a face and the of the set red a very poor opinion of her ability! Nor did she fare much better at swimming. She the she the wasn't afraid of water—so long stayed shallow as in ruined hair. And when Felicity end—but complained that it her suggested that cap, Esme didn'tcare for that idea wear a bathing either, she as carefully curls. The would flatten others foundit very funny to her set keep her head abovethe watchEsme desperately trying to wateras she swam around the shallow end. and it soon became in quite a sport among them to girl's hair try get the wet. to

```
was quite popular with the third formers,
                                                     but
                                                          felt
                                                               that she
                                                                         had
little in
         common
                   with most of them.
                                      The two she felt
                                                          most akin to
                                                                         were
                        although Bonnie
Amy and
         Bonnie,
                   but
                                            seemed
                                                     to
                                                          like
                                                               her, Amy showed
    too
         plainly
                   that she
                             had no
                                       time for Esme. Which
                                                               was a
                                                                         shame,
     Esme felt that life
                             this no-nonsense English
                                                               would
                        at
                                                     school
                                                                         be
              bear if
                        she
                             had like-minded friends
much easierto
                                                     to
                                                          talk
                                                               to.
   She
                             Bonnie
         spokeaboutit
                        to
                                       in
                                            the
                                                 common-room
                                                               one evening,
         with a
                   sigh, 'Felicity and the others are really nice girls, but they're
saving
              type somehow.'
iust not
         my
   'Well. I
              don't mind if
                            you want to tag
                                                 along with Amy and me,' said
                                       Esme and felt a
         who liked the goodnatured
                                                          little sorry for
Bonnie,
                                                                         her.
   'You might not mind, but I can't see Amy being too keen on
                                                                    the idea.' said
    Esme glumly.
                                  get roundAmy,' said Bonnie
         it's
              easy enough
                                                               airily.'All
                            to
                                                                         you
                            her, admire her and show her that you look up
have to
         do
              is
                   flatter
                                                                              to
her. She
                   adores
                             that sort of
                                           thing.'
         simply
              said Esme doubtfully, thinking
                                           that it sounded
    'Really?'
                                                               too simple
                                                                              to
     be
         true.
   'Really.'
            said Bonnie firmly.'Look, here she comes now. Try it
                                                                              and
    you'll see that I'm
                        right.'
                             the two girls, smiling at
         walked
                   over to
                                                          Bonnie,
                                                                    but
                                                                         ignoring
Esme. The early evening
                        sun shining through
                                            the common-room window
                                                                         glinted
                   hair and Esme exclaimed admiringly,
         golden
    her
'How lovely and shiny your hair is, Amy! I
                                            do
                                                wish that mine would gleamlike
that.'
         looked
                        the
                             girl in
                                       surprise, then she gave a faint, pleased
   Amy
                   at
                                       hundred times every night before
smile and
        said, 'You should
                             brush it a
                                                                         vou go
to bed. That'swhat I
                        do.'
                                       girl intently as though she were
   Esme nodded,
                   staring
                             at
                                  the
                   every word, and said, 'I shall try that. You know, Amy, I
         off
hanging
              her
think that you and
                   Bonnie are
                                  far
                                       and away the
                                                     prettiest
                                                               girls in the
form.
And the
        nicest.'
   Amy unbent
                   still more, her smile widening
                                                as
                                                     she
                                                          said, 'Why, thank you,
    Esme.'
              eyes danced
                                       picked
                                                up the sewing
                             as
                                  she
                                                                    she was
                                  Amy, 'Esme was just saying that she
              and
                   she
                        said to
                                                                         doesn't
working
       on
really feel as
              if
                   she
                        fits
                             in
                                  with the others.' 'Awfully hearty,
                                                                    aren'tthev?'
said Amy, wrinkling
                   her
                        nose.
   'Yes,
         that's exactly
                        the
                             word to
                                       describe them!' said Esme.'But my
    mother wantsme
                             be
                        to
                                  а
                                       proper
English schoolgirl, just like them, and I don't think I can
                                                                be.'
    'Well, Amy and I
                             English
                                       schoolgirls and we are
                        are
                                                               nothing like
    them,'
              said Bonnie.
```

```
'That's very true!' said Esme, looking
                                            thoughtful.'You
                                                             are
                                                                   just
                                                                        as
                                                                              English
they are, but
                in
                      a different way—a
                                            good way. I
                                                             wouldn't
                                                                         mind becoming
more English
                if
                      it
                            meant
                                       that I
                                                  could be
                                                             like
                                                                   you two.
                                                                              lf
                                                                                    only you
could teach me.'
    'We can teach you!' said Amy, looking excited all of a sudden.'We can teach you how to say
                               "wunnerful",
                                                  and "twenty" instead
                            of
                instead
"wonderful"
"twenny".'
    'And
                      look pretty in
                                                             way, without
           how to
                                            a
                                                  natural
                                                                              sleeping
                                                                                         in
                            that dreadful
                                                             your face,' said Bonnie,
curlers
           and
                putting
                                            makeup
                                                        on
                            girl.'You've put
                                            that awful black stuff on
staring
           hard
                at
                      the
                                                                        your eyes
                                                                                        again!
                                            can
Don't say
           that
                you
                      haven't,
                                 for
                                       1
                                                  see
                                                        it!'
    'Well, I
                just put
                                 little on,'
                                            admitted
                                                        Esme sheepishly.'I
                                                                              didn'tthink
                            a
                would
                            notice.'
     anyone
                Bonnie
                                       their lips
                                                  in
                                                        disapproval and
                                                                        Amy said, 'Well, you
    Amy
                            pursed
           and
must promise
                never to wear
                                 it
                                       again.And you
                                                       must agree to
                                                                        do
                                                                              everything that
     say.'
we
    'Oh.
           1
                shall,' said
                           Esme, nodding
                                            eagerly,
                                                       feeling
                                                                   quite thrilled.
                                                                                    She
                                                                                         had
made two friends,
                                                  please
                                                                   mother
                                                                              by
                      and
                            she was
                                       going to
                                                             her
                                                                                    becoming
                Perhaps
                                       Malory
                                                  Towers
more English.
                            thingsat
                                                             weren't going
                                                                              to
                                                                                    be
                                                                                         SO
bad after all!
                Lucy, meanwhile, were discussing their favourite subject—their
    Julie
           and
                                                                                    horses.
    'Ican't wait until Saturday,' said Julie, her eyes shining.'We can
                                                                        spendthe
                                                                                    whole
day over at
                Five Oaks
                            with Jack and
                                            Sandy.'
                                                  come along too?' asked Felicity,
    'Isav.
           do
                vou mind if
                                 Susan and
                                            overhearing.'I
                haven't
                            seen Bill and
                                            Clarissa
                                                        in
                                                             simply
                                                                        ages.'
    'The
                      merrier!'
                                 said Julie, happily.
           more the
    ʻln
                                       well,' said June.'How aboutyou, Freddie?'
           that case, I'll
                            come as
                                            Pam said, 'I
    Freddie
                nodded
                            eagerly
                                       and
                                                             sav,
                                                                   why
                                                                        don't we
                                                                                    all
                                                                                         go
                                 We
and spendthe
                day there?
                                       could take a
                                                        picnic along with us.'
                                                                   handstogether.
                            super idea!' said Nora, clapping
           word. what a
                                                             her
                                                                                    Then she
                Esme, Amy and Bonnie,
                                            Ί
                                                                        We're
                                                                                    all
called out
          to
                                                  say, you three!
           take a
                      picnicto
                                 Five Oaks on
                                                  Saturday.
                                                             What about it?'
going to
                      absolutely terrified
    Amy,
           who was
                                            of
                                                  getting
                                                             freckles
                                                                         if
                                                                              she
                                                                                    spent too
much time in
                the
                      sun, shookher head
                                                  said, 'No, thank you. I
                                                                              don't want to
                                            and
           complexion.'
ruin
    mγ
    'And
                                       with the
                                                  handkerchiefs
                                                                ľm
                                                                        embroidering
           1
                want to
                                                                                         for
                            get
                                 on
     Mother's
                birthday,'
                            said
                                 Bonnie.
    Esme hesitated. She
                            wasn't
                                       afraid of
                                                                                         skin
                                                  going out
                                                             in
                                                                   the
                                                                         sun, for
                                                                                    her
                                 attractive golden brown.
                                                             And
                                                                   she
     always
                turned
                            an
                                                                         SO
                                                                              wanted
                                                                                         to
                                       desperately wanted
     see
           Sandyagain!
                            But
                                 she
                                                             to
                                                                   keep in
                                                                              with Amy and
                                 they wouldn't
                                                             if
     Bonnie,
                and
                      perhaps
                                                  like it
                                                                   she
                                                                         went off
                                                                                    with the
                Amy solved
     others.
                                 her
                                       dilemma
                                                  by murmuring
                                                                         a
                                                                              low
                                                                                    voice,
                                                                   in
     'Actually,
                            very good thing that they're
                it's
                      a
                                                             all
                                                                   going out
                                                                              on
                                                                                    Saturday.
                           give you your first lesson
                                                                   "Englishness",
     Bonnie and I
                      can
                                                             in
                                                                                    without
```

them sticking

their noses in

and

making

fun ofus.'

'Yes, we'll make an English rose of you yet, Esme!' said Bonnie.

'Gee, that's wunnerful!' cried Esme.'I mean, gosh, how wizard!'

lt happy groupof third formers who went to bed that was a them were looking forward Most of evening. with great anticipation to their day out Saturday, while Esme was delighted to have been accepted bν Amy and Even Amy felt of Esme to excited at the prospect teaching Bonnie. lady, just before She become like herself. had never realised just how looked and wanted be like her. that much the girl up to her to and Amy. What a kind of admiration was very pleasant to feather in her cap be if she could transform the it would American girl!

encounter with Eleanor day, June had another She, The following Banks. Felicity Freddie, and Susan were playing a game of doubles on the tennis-court. Amanda walked past with the Head Girl, Kay Foster, and, knowing that it was free period for the third formers, she smiled and a 'My word, you girls are keen! That's just what I called out, like to see. Keep it don't see how you can fail to up, and get places on one of the teams!'

four girls felt quite thrilled at The Amanda's praise, and her words spur them on, all of them playing their hardest. seemed Susansent a to particularly high ball across the net, placing it where June had hope no But, being June, she had to all returning it. at try anyway, making ball and sendingit wild swipe at soaring over the high mesh fence that the a court. Unfortunately for June, Eleanor Banks surrounded the happened to be walking of that moment, and the ball bounced off the by at top her her tosqueal head, causing loudly.

'Gosh, sorry, Eleanor!' called out June.

But the fifth former was in no mood for apologies, although she had been more shocked than hurt, and she came over to the fence to scold June for her carelessness.

ʻlt really was accident, Eleanor,' said Felicity, hoping placate an to angry girl. But it was use, for Eleanor disliked June intensely no and the dish out was glad of excuse punishment. June, for any to a her part, knew that it was useless to protest and kept her head down, hoping display of meekness, that if Eleanor would she on not put a learn. And that's when she noticed her too many lines to that one of Eleanor's shoelaces had come undone. Αt once all thoughts of pretending to from June's head and, giving Freddie meek vanished a nudge, she whispered. her.' 'What? How?' Freddie back, looking 'Distract hissed rather alarmed.

'I don't know! Think of something—quickly!' muttered June.

only thing she could think of, and did So Freddie the rather pointed large tree, which stood just outside wildlyin of the direction a the tenniscourt, cryingdramatically, 'Look!'

Everyone but June turned their headsat once, Felicity saying, 'Whatis

it, Freddie?'

```
'Can't you see
                      it?'
                            said Freddie. 'Myword, I've never seen anything
                                                                              like
                                                                                    it
                                                                                         in
           life!'
     my
           what is
                      it?'
                            demanded Eleanor, growing
                                                             impatient.'I can't see
                                                                                    anvthing
    'But
           all!'
     at
                      Freddie,'
    'Nor
           can
                                 said Susan.'What
                                                        is
                                                             it?
                                                                   Α
                                                                         bird, or
                ١,
                                                                                    a
                      something?'
     squirrel
                or
           that's it—a squirrel!'
    'Yes.
                                 said Freddie. 'But
                                                        it
                                                             was
                                                                         ordinary
                                                                   no
                                                                                    squirrel,
           was absolutely enormous.'
     it
for
           meanwhile, grinning
                                       herself.
                                                  had worked
                                                                   swiftly.
                                                                              The
                                                                                    wicked
    June.
                                 to
                      down and pulled both ends of
                                                       Eleanor's
           crouched
                                                                   shoelace
                                                                              through
girl
     had
                                                  very tightly, several
holes in
           the
                mesh, knotting
                                 them together
                                                                        times.
                                       Eleanor
           straightened
                                                  snapped,
                                                             'Enough
                                                                         of
    June
                            up
                                 as
                                                                              this
                                                                                    nonsense!
                           that there's anything in
                                                                         all.'
                                                                              Then she
           don't believe
                                                        the
                                                             tree at
                                 glare at
                her
                                            June and
                                                       felt
                                                                                    for
     turned
                      head to
                                                             in
                                                                   her
                                                                         pocket
                                                                                         the
     little punishment book that all
                                                        sixth-form girls
                                       the
                                            fifth-and
                                                                        carried
                                                                                    with
                      triumphant little smirk she pulled it
     them. With a
                                                                   at
                                                                         the
                                                                              same time
                                                             out,
                           step back from the
                                                  fence.
                                                             And
                                                                   that was when she
     going to
                take a
     discovered that
                           was quite unable
                                                  to
                                                        move her
                                                                   foot, for
                                                                              June had
                      she
                                                                                         tied
                                            Felicity,
                           the
                                 fence!
                                                        Susan and Freddie noticed
     it
           securely
                      to
                                                                                    her
                                                  them gasping
     predicament
                      at
                            once, the three of
                                                                   at
                                                                        June's
                                                                                    audacity
                                 their laughter
                                                        Eleanor
                                                                              'June!Untie my
     and struggling
                      to hide
                                                  as
                                                                   roared,
                      once!'
     shoelace
                at
           June pretended not to
                                       hear, and called to
    But
                                                             the
                                                                   others,
                                                                              'Come
                                                                                         on,
                                 with our game.'
you three!
                Let's carry on
    Freddie
                            her
                                side at
                                            once, but the more responsible Felicity
                was
                      at
                                                                                          and
Susan hesitated. As
                      head-girl of the
                                       form, she
                                                  really ought to
                                                                   release
                                                                                    fifth
           Felicity
                      thought,
                                 watching
                                                  Eleanor
                                                             bent down, pushing
                                                                                    her
former,
                                            as
           through
                      the
                           mesh, and struggling
                                                        untie the
                                                                   knots in
                                                                              her
                                                                                    shoelace.
fingers
                                                  to
                having much
                                                             June had done her
    wasn't
                                 success,
                                            though,
                                                       for
                                                                                    work well
           knots were very tight indeed.
and the
    Felicity and
                Susan exchanged a
                                       doubtful
                                                  look, then an
                                                                   enraged
                                                                              squeal
from Eleanor
                made them both burst into laughter.
                Rivers!'
                                       infuriated
    'Felicity
                          yelledthe
                                                  girl,
                                                       red in
                                                                   the
                                                                         face with anger and
humiliation.'How dare you laugh at
                                       me? I
                                                  shall report
                                                                        to
                                                                              Miss Potts, all
                                                                   you
four of
           you!'
    'The
           chances
                            that she'll report
                      are
                                                        whether
                                                                   we
                                                                         help her
                                                                                    or
                                                  us
                                 chuckle.'So we
                                                             well have some fun!'
not,' said Felicity
                      with a
                                                  may
                                                        as
    And
           with that, she
                            and Susan picked
                                                        their rackets
                                                                         and took their
                                                  up
                      the
     places
                on
                            court.
                      June called out. 'Throw us
    'Isay, Eleanor,'
                                                  our
                                                        ball
                                                             back, will
                                                                        you? Oh
                                                                                    no,
                                                                                         you
can't—you're
                      little tied
                                 up!'
                а
    The
           others
                      roared
                                 with laughter,
                                                        the
                                                             furious
                                                  as
                                                                         Eleanor,
                                                                                    angry
                           eyes now, beat at the fence with her fists, and Susansaid, 'Not
tears starting
                      her
                to
                                                             pocket.
                June, I
                            have a
                                       spare ball
                                                  in
                                                                        Your service,
     worry,
                                                        my
                                                                                         1
think!'
```

As girls played on, Eleanor continued to work at knots in the shoelace, and at last she managed to undo two of them.She gave a little cry of triumph, and began tugging at the third and final one. But knot proved even more difficult and, in frustration, Eleanor screamed, drawl, 'My goodness, 1 don't think I've ever seen the causing June to bothered. Careful, you'll melt!' Queen get hot and Eleanor, or SO of sheer frustration, the third formers laughter the ringing In in her ears, Eleanor kicked out the fence with her free foot, and it at was at that Amanda returned the court, with a small group of fifth this moment to formers. all dressed for tennis, in tow.

'Hey!' shouted Amanda, angrily.'Eleanor Banks! What on earth do you think you're playing at?'

caught such an embarrassing Horrified in to be situation bv own form, Eleanor bent down and gave the members of her knot a last. came loose so suddenly that she toppled over backwards. violent and it tug, Eleanor popular with her own form, and the laughter of the was not of the third formers ioined with that now, as marched formers Amanda and said wrathfully, 'How dare you distract the youngsters from across to her with your fooling around? your age, Eleanor, their tennis practice At really should know better!'

'But I wasn't fooling around, Amanda!' the girl protested.'It was that beast of a June! She tied me to thefence when I wasn't looking, and—'

'What nonsense!' said Amanda scornfully.'When I walked by this court, a short while ago, June was working hard at her tennis and she is still now. It's didn'thave half of tennis а pity that you her dedication. could focus your energy on something worthwhile instead Eleanor, then you of else. As you're fifth former, I can't punish disrupting everyone a vou jolly vou deserve, but you had better well stay out of my as tell you!' me

Eleanor, realising that it was pointless to argue with Amanda in this mood, murmured something which might have been an apology and slunk away.

June, meanwhile, looking the picture of goodness, shookher head sorrowfully at the departing girl, before finishing her game of tennis underthe approving eye of Amanda.

best of the it is that Eleanor didn'teven get roundto giving me the four girls walked punishment,' laughed June carelessly off the as court afterwards.

'My goodness, I haven't laughed so much in ages!'said Freddie, still chuckling to herself.

'It was very funny,' agreed Felicity.'But the Ice Queen is going to be out for revenge, June—so watch out!'

A visit to Five Oaks

and the third formers Saturday dawned brightand sunny, leapt out of bed from Nora, who always hated leaving eagerly—apart her comfortable bed, even on this. 'Just five more minutes,' she glorious morning like mumbled drowsily, rouse her. as Pam tried to girl,' said Pam sternly.'Your 'Iknow you, my five minutes will stretch into ten, then fifteen, and you'll end up being late for breakfast.' know what will get up,' Ί her said June, coming over and winking at Pam.'A nice cold, wet sponge! ľl and fetch one, shall 1?' just go

Had the speaker been anyone June, Nora would have dismissed but this idle threat. But there was limit to June's daring, an no and one as never knew what she would do next, so Nora sat up abruptly, a scowl on face, and Pam swiftly grabbed the girl's arm, hauling her out bed before she could lie down again.

The girls got themselves ready in record time and, after breakfast, went to the kitchen to collect the picnic baskets that the cook had promised to leave ready for them.

'She's done us proud,' said Felicity, lifting the lid of one of the baskets.'There sandwiches of every kind, sponge cake, fruit—ooh, and two are big lemonade! It makes feel hungry already, although I've bottles of me iust finished breakfast!'

third formers high spiritsas they made their way to The were in Five them, and Felicity said, 'I the picnic baskets between don't Oaks, carrying know how Amy, Bonnie and Esme can bear to be cooped up indoors on three of beautiful would do the them the such a day. It world of good to out in the fresh air and think aboutsomething else besides get their looks.'

that's their idea of fun, I 'Well. if suppose it's up to them,' said Susan.'I looking forward to seeing Jack again, aren't you?' say, ľm old Felicity nodded. 'Malory Towers just isn't the same without him, somehow, he's not although very far away.'

see the And Jack was very pleased to girls, too, being on the friendliest great fuss of of terms with all of them. Everyone made a him, feeding him velvety sugar lumpsand patting his muzzle, and Lucy's horse, Sandy, in the next stall, became very jealous indeed, whinnying for his share of how Sandyhad got attention. The third formers could see his for name, he pale, golden-brown was the most beautiful colour.

'Just like the sand on the beach,' as Nora said, stroking his broad neck.'He's adorable, Lucy.'

		turned asked,		to 'Whe				stablelad, v nd Clariss			was Jim?'	•	busily cleaning		some	
	'Up in	at and	the say	house hallo.		miss,'	he	answ	ered,	and	Felici	ty	said,	'Well	, let's	pop
Bill	The and didn't	Claris	sa	share	d,	and P	am	pushe	e-yard ed odd!	at	the	door.	То	little her Bill	house surpr	
	ssa	_							nally						in '	
	ssa She			sharp		on			•		•		_			
	ned	rappe		•	•						after a brightgreen				worried	
•	ession	_	-			-				_	_	-			replaced	
•	a	• •									•	331011	Cicare	u,	теріа	ceu
-	'Girls!'						•			•		all.	Do	come	inl'	
											-					
	She									past	ner	into	tne	big,	cosy	
		en,				young								1	•	
	short,						ed .	comp	lexion	sat	at	a	large	W000	len	
	e, lookir 'Bill!'	•			•		you	don't	mind	us	all	turnii	ng	up	like	
	this.'															
	'Of	cours	e	not!'	said	Bill,	her	face	creas	ing	into	a	smile	.'It's	wond	lerful
to	see	you	all.	1	say,	you'v	e brou	ıght	a	picnio	ctoo—	how	marv	ellous	! '	
	'Put	your	baske	ets	over	in	the	corne	er	there	girls,	said	Claris	sa.	'lt's	in
the	shade	2,	SO	every	thing	will st	ay	nice	and	cool.'						
	The	girls	did	SO,	then	Bill	said,	'l'm	afraic	lyou'll	have	to	take	it	in	
turns	s if	you	all	want	to	ride,	for w	e	only	have	four	horse	es :	free	today	ı. '
	'l'm	happy	/	just	to	watch	nthe	other	's,'	said	Felici	ty,	who	was	fond	of
	horse	S,	but	wasn	't	a	great	rider.								
	'The picnic		goes	for	me,'	said	Nora.	'l'm	just	here	for	а	day	out	and	а
	ή .		Claris	sa.	whv	was	the	door	locke	d?'	asked	l Pam	ʻlt's	norm	allv	
		house			••••			0.001	·oone	.	aonee				ω ,	
	Bill				evcha	nged	worri	ed	σlanc	6 5	and	Felici	tv	asker	I	'ls
		ing			CACITO	ingea	WOIII	Cu	Biaric	CJ	ana	i Ciici	c y	usice	''	15
	'Well,	•		•	hico	Claric	ca	grave	dy 12m	afraid	12	coun	۵	of	thing	c
	gone	-		-			sa,	grave	:iy. i iii	anaic	ıa	coup	C	Oi	uning	3
	The						alarm	od	and	Dill	caid	'Clari	cca	and	1	
	giving															
	ile	_											_			V
•	ed		•							lile	pauu	UCK,	301116	UIIE	Simpl	у
	The								Claris	ca	and	know	how	hard	thou	had
	ced	_		•					stable						tiley	Hau
	ediate					O1	uie	ווטוווצ	Stabit	_3,	30	CHELE	was	un		
	'That's		•													
		•	•			mv	hand	.00	whaa	WOr	۷:۷	i+	000	hoost	cl'	
	'				_	-				יעכו	uiu	ıı—II	icall	neast	5!	
	'Was	tnere	much	mone	έλ	ın	tne	אָנאָסמ אָ								

```
you call the
                         police?'
    'Luckilythere wasn't
                         an
                              awful lot of
                                             money in
                                                             the
                                                                  box.' said
Clarissa. 'But
               the thought that someone just
                                                   walked
                                                             in
                                                                  and helped
himself—or herself—is most worrying,
                                                             That'swhy we
                                   as
                                        you can imagine.
                                                                                 have
                              habit of
                                        locking
                                                        door.'
                    into the
                                                   the
started
          to
               get
               calledthe
    'And
                         police,'
                                              Bill.'But
                                                        the thief didn't leave any
          we
                                   added
                    they weren't able
                                                        much help. There's
clues at
          all.
               SO
                                             be
                                                   of
                                                                            something
                                        to
else, too.'
                    very serious indeed,
                                                        third formers
    Bill
          looked
                                             and the
                                                                       looked
                                                                                 at
her anxiously. Then she went on, 'Last
                                        night, while we
                                                                  bed, someone
                                                       were in
                                                                                 let
         out—and
                    they left
                             the
                                   gate open too. We got
                                                             the horse
                                                                       back, but
                                                                                 if
Merrylegs
                                        could have ended
                    to
                         the
                              road it
                                                             very badly indeed.'
     had got
               on
                                             Merrylegs was
    The
          girls exchanged horrified
                                   glances.
                                                             Clarissa's
                                                                      own horse.
          girls knew how dearly she loved him.
    'Iwish he
               had gone for
                              my
                                   Thunder instead,'
                                                        said
                                                             Bill
                                                                  grimly,
                                             strangers
eves glinting. 'He's
                    not
                         as
                              friendly with
                                                             Merrylegs, and would
                                                        as
certainly have given the intruder
                                        roughtime!'
                                   a
                                        Merrylegs out deliberately?' asked Freddie.'I
               sure that someone
          you
                                   let
                                        you didn'tlock the
               possible that
                                                             stabledoor properly?'
mean—isn'tit
                             one
                                   of
               shookher head.'Bill
    Clarissa
                                   and I
                                             always
                                                        go
                                                             roundand
everything thoroughly before
                              we
                                   go to bed. And everything was just
                                                                       as it
should
          be
               last night. Besides,
                                   1
                                        saw someone
                                                        in
                                                             the
                                                                  vard.'
          third formers
                                   and Clarissa
                                                   continued. 'I
                                                                  was
    The
                         gasped
                                                                       asleep.
                                                                                 and
something woke me—some sort of
                                   noise from outside.
                                                                  up
                                                                       and went to
                                                             got
                                   in the yard.' 'Did you recognise
                                                                       them?'
   window,
               and saw
                         someone
asked Susan.
               her
                    eyes wide.
    'No.' said Clarissa.
                         with a
                                   sigh.'It
                                             was too dark, and this person
                                                                                 was
                              in black.
                                                        was impossible even to
dressed
          from head to
                         toe
                                        In
                                             fact, it
                                                                                 tell
          they were male or female.
                                        But whoever
                                                        it
                                                             was looked up
                                                                            and
whether
                                                                                 saw
                                                                  for
me
    standing
               at
                    the
                         bedroom
                                 window,
                                             then made a
                                                             run
          aboutyou, Bill?' asked Nora.'Did
    'How
                                             see
                                                        hear anything?'
                                        you
                                                   or
    'No,
          for
                    bedroom is
                                             other side of
                                                                  house,' answered
               my
                                   at
                                        the
                                                             the
     Bill.'Of
                         Clarissa
                                   woke me immediately
               course,
                                                        and
                                                             we
                                                                  ran
                                                                       down into the
    yard—and that's when we discovered that Merrylegs
                                                        had
                                                             been let out.'
          third formers
                         looked
                                             another.
                                                        lt
                                   at
                                        one
                                                             was
                                                                  all
                                                                       verv
                             especially for
                                                        Lucy, who had horses
mysterious—and very worrying,
                                             Julie and
                                                                                 of
                                                        grave faces of
                                   looked
their own at
               Five Oaks. Clarissa
                                             at
                                                  the
                                                                       the two
                                                                                 girls
                                        Jack and Sandy,
and said, 'If
               you
                    want to
                              remove
                                                             we
                                                                  will
                                                                       auite
understand. There are a couple of other riding stables in
                                                             the
                                                                  area, but they are
     few miles away from Malory
                                   Towers.'
          Julie said loyally,
                              Ί
                                   wouldn't
                                             dream
                                                        of
                                                             taking
                                                                       Jack away. I
    But
                    Bill
                        will do
                                                        keep him safe.'
know that you
               and
                                   all you
                                             can to
    'And
          Sandyis
                    staying
                              too,' said Lucy.'I
                                                  shall teach him to
                                                                       kick out at
          who is
                         stranger
                                   to him.'
                    a
anyone
```

Bill smiled, and Pam, who had been looking and said, 'Do you think that the person who let Merrylegs out intended to steal him?' 'Idon't know,' said Clarissa, sigh.'He's with a not particularly valuable а he's priceless me, of 1 would horse, though to course. have that any horse thief would thought have gone to Mr Banks's along road, for keeps racehorses, and some of them are wortha of money.' he lot thought!' exclaimed Bill.'I wonder if Mr 'That's a Bankshas had any

the

ask

must remember to

later.' when she pops over to ride Snowball Eleanor ʻls Snowball here?' asked June, looking Eleanor keeping puzzled. 'That seems odd, when her uncle has perfectly good stablejust a a short away.' distance

at his stable-yard?

unwanted night-time visitors

full,' explained Clarissa.'Mr Bankshas 'Yes, but it's bought several more there wasn't room for keep Snowball recently, Eleanor horses SO to if there.She usually visits him on Saturday mornings, SO there has been any over there, Eleanor is funny business going on sure to know.Anyway, ľm quite sure that you girls didn't come along here to listen to our woes, and we don't want to spoil your day. Now, off you certainly outside go enjoy yourselves!'

third formers did just that! Julie and Lucy cantered roundthe And big the Jack and Sandy, with June and Freddie paddock in hot pursuit on two riding-school ponies. Pam and Susan followed more while sedately, marvellous time watching Felicity and Nora had simply the others, a Jim with his chores and enjoying the sunshine. But they ate helping as their picnic in the paddock, the subject of Bill and Clarissa's troubles came to the fore again.

that they should have had two strokes 'It's strange of bad luck in few days,' mused Felicity, into matter of a tucking a sandwich. a fact, it's almost 'Very strange,' said June.'In if someone as was out them.' cause trouble for

'Surely not!' cried Susan, looking shocked.'Why, dear old Bill and Clarissa don't have an enemy in the world!'

'Of course they don't!' said Julie. 'Everyone likes them.'

head off!' said June.'But it's quite clear that someone 'Don't bite my doesn't them—the person who stole their money. And the person who let Merrylegs they are out. I wonder if one and the same?'

There was a brief silence as the third formers digested this, and last Pam said, 'Well, at least Bill and Clarissa have been put their guard on troublemaker comes the back and tries anything else, he might now. If not find it SO easy.'

When the girls had finished and cleared eating, away the remains they went into the stable-yard find Bill talking their picnic, to to Eleanor most beautiful pure white horse, with a Banks. who was mounted on a tail. the watching third formers stared. mane and and snowy super horse!' 'My word, what a said Susan.

```
'He's certainly
                    perfect
                               for
                                    the
                                          Ice
                                               Queen,'
                                                         said Felicity
    'He's a
               great deal too
                               good for
                                          her, if
                                                    you ask
                                                               me,' said Julie, with a
               don't believe
     frown.'I
                               that
                               at
          cares for
                    Snowball
                                     all.
                                          She
                                                                    him
Eleanor
                                               seems
                                                         to
                                                               see
                                                                         as
                                                                               а
                                                                    Lucy loves Sandy.'
possession, and doesn't
                          love
                               him as
                                               love Jack,
                                          1
                                                         or
                                                               as
               certainly
                                               figurein
                                                         her
                                                               smart riding gear, sitting
    Eleanor
                          cut
                               an
                                    elegant
                                               rode Snowball
                                                                    the paddock.
     very straight
                     in
                          the
                               saddle as
                                          she
                                                               into
                                                                                    She
uр
               cold glare as
                                               the
                                                    third formers,
gave June a
                               she passed
                                                                    and the
                                                                               girl
          exaggerated
                          shiver.'Brr. it
                                          suddenly
gave an
                                                    seems
                                                               to
                                                                    have turned
chilly roundhere. Eleanor
                               so cold
                                          that I
                                                               can't imagine her
                          is
                                                    simply
caringfor
                          anything!'
          anyone
                    or
                                               Eleanor if there had been any
    'Isay, Bill!' called out
                          Pam.'Did
                                          ask
                                   vou
          goings-on over at
                               her uncle's stables?'
strange
    'Yes,'
          said Bill, coming
                               over.'But
                                          all
                                               has been quiet over there. She's going to
warn Mr
          Banksto look
                          out for
                                    anything
                                               suspicious, though.'
    'Good,' said Julie.'And
                          now I
                                    suppose
                                               we
                                                    had
                                                         better get the horses
                                          way back to
back into the
               stables
                          and
                               make our
                                                         school.'
    'Iwonder
               what Amy, Bonnie
                                    and
                                          Esme have been doing while we've been enjoying
               Five Oaks?' said Felicity,
                                                    girls walked
our day at
                                          as
                                               the
                                                                    back to
                                                                               Malorv
Towers.
    'Nothing
                                    don't suppose,' said Susan with a
                                                                         grin.'I bet they
              very strenuous, l
                    a really lazy time of
have been having
                                               it!'
                          three girls had, in
               fact the
                                               their own way, been very busy indeed.
    But
          in
                          had insisted that Esme throwaway every scrap of
First of
          all,
               Bonnie
                                                                         make-up,
                                                                                    and
               stood over her while she
                                          did
had actually
                                               it.
    'Gee, this
               seems
                          such a
                                    waste!'
                                               Esme had complained,
                                                                         reluctantly
removing everything from her bedside cabinet
                                               and putting it
                                                                    into the
                                                                               bin.
'Can't I
         just
               keep one lipstick?'
               not!' said Bonnie firmly.'And don't say "gee"!'
    'Absolutely
                          horror, Amy had brushed
               Esme's
                                                                    carefully
    Then. to
                                                         out her
                                                                               set
               'I'm sure that you will sleep much better at
                                                                    night without
curls, saying,
                    vour hair.'
those curlers
               in
    Ή
          expect
                    that I
                              will,' said Esme rather doubtfully.'Ow! Don't brush so
     hard, Amy—that hurt!'
    'Well, sit
               still, then, said Amy, unsympathetically. There, that looks much better!
And when you've got into the
                               habit of
                                          brushing it
                                                      one hundred times every
night it
          will
               soon start to
                               shine, just
                                               mine does.'
                                          as
    'Isure hope so,'
                    said Esme, staring
                                               herself
                                                         rather
                                          at
                                                                    glumly
                                                                              in
                                                                                    the
mirror.'At the
               moment
                          it
                               just looks kinda strange.'
               not "kinda",'
          of.
                                               clicking
    'Kind
                               said Bonnie,
                                                        her
                                                               tongue.'And
                                                                              it
                                                                                    iust
                                                        vet.' Then she
looks strange
               because
                          vou're
                                    not used
                                               to
                                                    it
                                                                         looked
                                          little squeal.'Take
                     handsand
                                                               that nail
                                                                         polishoff
down at
          Esme's
                              gave a
                                                                                    at
once! If
                                                    she'll have a
                                                                    fit.'
          Miss Peters
                          sees you wearing
                                               it
                          simply
                                                                         Esme.'Do
                                                                                    Τ
    'But
               took me
                                    ages to
                                               paint them,'
                                                               moaned
          it
               take it
                          off?'
     have to
```

'Yes,' said the two girls, in unison, eyeing her severely, and, sighing heavily, Esme obeyed. vou're **'Now** really beginning to look like English schoolgirl,' said an happily.'Isn't she, Amy?' Bonnie Esme over critically, nodded looking and said, 'But we really need to Amy, Now, repeat after me-wonderful.' 'Wunnerful,' said work on set to your speech. Esme. 'Wonderful!' said Bonnie.'It has middle, d in the you know!' a very determined look on deep breath, Esme took a a her face, and said, 'Wunnerful.' despair, Amy and Bonnie shooktheir headsin and Amy said, 'Oh dear. "super" just avoid saying should wonderful altogether. Try Perhaps you or "wizard" instead.' who said firmly, But this wasn't good enough for Bonnie, 'No, that's just avoiding the problem, instead of solving it. Esme, try saying twenty.' 'Twenny,' said Esme, obligingly. don't know why you should Bonnie frowned. 'Hmm. find it difficult to middle, it's pronounce words with t d in the but quite obvious or that can't do now, for much about it the you do. Well, we others will be

shall think of overcome your problem.' back soon, but I a way to you think you can?' said Esme, hopefully. 'If you could, it 'Do would be just

wunner—I mean, just super!'

Secrets and surprises

```
Of
               it
                    wasn't easy to
                                         keep a
                                                   secret in
                                                                   the third form, and
the
     girls soon foundout
                        that Amy and
Bonnie
          were taking
                          Esme'in
                                    hand', as
                                                   they called it.
                                                                   Everyone
                                                                              approved
wholeheartedly of
                    the
                         change in Esme's appearance, and
                                                                   thought
                                                                              that she
                              And they were much amused
looked
          very nice indeed.
                                                              by
                                                                   her attempts
                                                                                   to
                                                              very funny,
          Amy'shigh, well-bred voice. It
                                         really did
imitate
                                                    sound
                                                                              especially
          girl used
                    English
                               phrases
                                         that she
when the
                                                    had
                                                         picked
                                                                   up from the
          then suddenly
                                    back into her
                                                    American drawl.
others,
                         lapsed
    'Isay,' she
               said to
                         June—in
                                    what the
                                              girls had come to
                                                                   call
                                                                        her 'Amy
voice'—over
               breakfast
                         one morning. 'Would
                                                                              girl?'
                                              you
                                                    pass me
                                                                   salt,
                                                                        old
                                                              the
               eyes narrowing with amusement,
                                                    had
                                                                   her
                                                                        the
                                                                              salt
    June. her
                                                         passed
          Esme went on,
                         'My word, these scrambled eggs are
cellar,and
                                                              simply
                                                                        top-hole.
                         mighty
                                    fine.'
Yessir,
          they sure are
                         completely bewildered when the girls burst into
    Then
          she
               looked
                                                                        laughter,
                                                                                   for
                         realise that she was switching from one way of
poor Esme didn't seem to
speaking
               the
                    other.
    'She's absolutely priceless,' chuckled
                                         Felicity,
                                                    as
                                                         she
                                                              and
                                                                   Susan discussed
    later that day.
    'Well, they do
                    say that imitation
                                         is
                                              the
                                                    sincerest
                                                              form of
                                                                                   said
                                                                        flattery,'
                               Amy didn't seem awfully flattered
                    grin.'But
          with a
                                                                   by
                                                                        Esme's
Susan,
               mimicher
                         accent!'
attempt
          to
    'Ihope that she
                    doesn't
                                         copy Amy and
                                                                        slavishly,'
                               trv
                                                         Bonnie
                                                                   too
                                    to
                    her brow.'That
                                  would
                                                         awful shame!'
          wrinkling
                                               be
Felicity,
                                                    an
    'Yes,' said Susan,
                      thoughtfully.'I
                                         know that none of
                                                              us
                                                                   is
                                                                        perfect,
                                                                                   but
               them have more faults than most. Amy especially! It
the two of
                                                                   would
                                                                              have
been much better
                    if
                          Esme had decided
                                              to
                                                    model
                                                              herself
                                                                               someone
                                                                        on
               and friendly
                               and jolly, like you, or
                                                         Pam, or
                                                                   Julie.'
down-to-earth
                                         Esme didn'tcopy anyone
    'Ithink it
               would
                          be
                               best if
                                                                   at
                                                                        all,'
                                                                              said
                                              very pleasant and
          thoughtfully. 'Her own personality is
                                                                   unique,
                                                                              and it
would
          be
               a
                    terrible
                               pity if
                                         she lost her individuality through trying
                                         isn't.'
                    something that she
too
     hard to
               be
                                                 girl,' said Susan.'It
        'You're
                  quite right, of course,
                                         old
                                                                      must be
                                                                                 awfully
                                                     difficult
                                                               for
                                                                    Esme, though,
                                                                                    for
     know that she wantsto
                               please
                                              mother
                                                         by
                                                              learning
                                                                        English
                                         her
ways.'
               that she will, after she's been here for a
                                                              while,'
                                                                        said
Felicity.'But she must learn them in her own time and in her
                                                              own way. It's
                                                                                   use
          force thingslike
                         that.'
tryingto
```

who could be extremely stubborn

head, was determined that she was going to teach Esme to

once she

got

an

pronounce

idea into

Bonnie,

'wonderful' correctly if was the last thing she did! She spent ages coaching it Esme, who soon grew heartily boredand to wish that she hadn't began asked the two girls for their help. something else instead?' 'Can't we she complained, after failingin do her for about the tenth time.'I'll never be able to wonderful pronunciation say properly, might as well give up!' Bonnie stared at girl, hardly able to believe the her ears.'But you cried.'You just said itthen—wonderful!' it!' she did sav stunned.'Why, that's—wonderful!' asked Esme, looking ۱?' 'Gee, did handstogether and squealed, 'Well done, clapped her Adelighted Bonnie Esme! wish that the others were here to listen to vou.' Oh, how I them were alone in But the two of the common-room. Amy had been calledto Matron's room over the matter of some badly darned stockings, third form were outside while the rest of the enjoying the sunshine. Just then, Lucy came in to fetch her plimsolls from her locker, and Bonnie marvellous?Your cousin cried, 'I Lucy, isn't it say, has learned to say wonderful properly.' achievement,' sneered Lucy, looking 'What an at Esme with contempt. not surprised that Miss Grayling the fourth. In fact, it's a put you into the 'Honestly, Esme, I'm third form instead of wonder she didn't put you with the first-form babies! But perhaps even they would have been too advanced for you, for they know how to speak English properly. As for vou, don't know how you can bothered towasteyour time on 1 be Bonnie, Esme—I really don't!' And. before her cousin could retaliate, she plimsolls snatched uр her and stalked out of the room, leaving Esme and Bonnie staring after her open-mouthed. 'Well!' exclaimed Bonnie, at last.'How dreadfully rude of her.' managed a ruefulsmile as she Esme shrugged, and said, 'That's Lucy for an opportunity to dig vou. She never misses me.' get in a at why?'asked Bonnie, frowning.'It's 'But none of my business, and - 1 pry, but I just can't understand why she certainly don't mean to hostile is SO you.' towards Esme hesitated, then said, 'Well, it's all because of the feud.' 'Family feud?' family repeated Bonnie, her eyes wide. Esme nodded solemnly, and began, 'This coldness between Lucy and me started few years ago. You see, our fathers became very good all а when they married sisters—my mother and Lucy'smother, of course. friends In joke that they were as fact the two of them used to close as brothers.' those days. We even life Esme sighed.'It was such good, happy back in a one another! lived next door to Lucy and I were best friends then, too, and

'So what went wrong?' asked Bonnie, astonished and quite unable to picture the two cousins as best friends.

family.'

were all

iust one

big

happy

'Well, Uncle Robert—Lucy's father—andmy father are both interested in antiques,' said Esme.'So they decided to buy a shop and run it together. lt seemed like a splendid idea at the time, but that's when things wrong. You see, father and **Uncle Robert** started to go my are personalities, of them had quite different both very strong and each ideas shop should run. Both of them wanted take aboutthe way the be argue quite dreadfully, for of and they began neither them charge, to would consider the other's point of view, or kind of agree to anv compromise.'

'Goodness!' said Bonnie, her eyes like saucers.'That must have put a terrible strain on their friendship.'

did.' said Esme.'For it Ίt was quite impossible for them to switch off anger once they had finished work for the their feelings of day. Soon Father Of and Uncle Robert were barely on speaking terms with one another. mine felt to affect our mothers, for that she had course, it started side, while Aunt Janet took Uncle Robert's. lt horrible take Father's was for twins are close and they had spent their whole them, because SO lives together. was awfully upset about it, know that mother and ľm quite sure that my Aunt Janet felt fair, though, they did keep Lucy and the same.To be trv to of it, and nevertried to stop the two of from seeing out us one me another. But couldn't help overhearingthings, and soon figured we we out what was going on. And then, one day, we quarrelled as well. Lucy was trying to for things blame mγ father going wrong, and made some very hurtful abouthim. Of course, I stuck up him and said some pretty remarks for awful thingsabout Uncle Robert.'

and said, 'It was Esme shuddered at memory the dreadful а row. that she and vicious! Lucy said would never forgive Reallyhorrible me, but thingsthat she said aboutmy father cruel and nasty.' were just as your friendship with Lucy was spoiled 'So too,' said Bonnie, looking very just goes to show how family rows can hand.' grave.'It get out of did,' said Esme, sighing. 'The next thing that happened was that 'Well, this one certainly

Father announcedthat he couldn't work with Uncle Robert any longer. He told Mother and I that the shop was going up for sale, and that we were moving to America.'

'Heavens!' said Bonnie.'That must have been a shock.'

Ίt was,' said Esme sadly.'Mother didn'twant to go, and nor did at first. We both hoped that Father and Uncle Robert might make up, but thev shop was sold, and off never did. The we went.'

lt quite a sad story, thought Bonnie, and neither Esme's was Lucy's, came out of it particularly well. Bonnie father. nor felt wave of men had sacrificed sudden anger. The two the happiness of their wives and daughters, and split their big, happy family right down the middle. because they were both too stubborn to swallow their silly And pride!

```
the
                      door of
                               the
                                                      burst open and
                                                                       Amy stalked
                                      common-room
                                                                                        in,
     angry scowl on
                      her
                           face. She
                                                            pile of
                                                                       stockings
                                                                                       she
                                      was carrying
                                                      a
                                                                                  and
an
                           before
flung them down crossly,
                                      flopping
                                                 down in
                                                            an armchair.
                                           she declared.'She's
                                                                 told
    'Matron
                is
                           mean beast!'
                                                                            that I
                      a
                                                                       me
                     these stockings
                                      again, because
have to
          darn all
                                                    - 1
                                                            haven't
                                                                       done them properly.'
                           Amy, she's quite right!'
    'Well, I
                                                      said Bonnie,
                                                                       picking
                must say,
                                                                                  up
          stockings
                           examining it
                                           critically.'I simply
                                                                 can't believe
of
    the
                      and
                                                                                  that
                                                 appearance,
          who prides
                           herself
                                           her
                                                                                  would use
someone
                                      on
                                                                 as
                                                                       you
                                                                             do.
brightred
          wool for
                      darning.'
                           could find,' said Amy impatiently.'Besides,
    Ίt
                all
                     1
                                                                       1
                                                                            don't see
          was
                                                                                       why
                                                                 iust
                           darn them at
                                                 Why can't I
     should
                have to
                                           all.
                                                                       go
                                                                            out
                                                                                  and
                                                                                        buy
new ones?It's
                not
                           if
                                1
                                      can't afford
                                                       them!'
                      as
    'Because
                the
                      rule is,
                                that if
                                           you tear your things,
                                                                       vou
                                                                            have to
mend them,'
                said Bonnie,
                                imitating Matron's
                                                       crisp tone.'I
                                                                            Amy, I
                                                                       say,
                                                                       prep for
don't mind darning
                     these for
                                you, if
                                                            French
                                           you do
                                                       mv
                                                                                me.
What do
          you
                sav?'
    Amy
          looked
                     thoughtful. This was a
                                                 little arrangement
                                                                       that had worked
                                                            done all
well for
          the
                two
                      girls until last term.
                                           Bonnie
                                                       had
                                                                       of
                                                                            Amy'smending
          while Amy had
                           returned
                                      the
                                           favour
                                                      by
                                                            doing Bonnie's
                                                                            French
prep. But
           Felicity
                      had
                           got
                                wise to
                                           this scheme
                                                            after a
                                                                       while, and put a
stop to
           it.
    'Bonnie,
                it's
                           and out cheating
                                                 for
                                                      Amy to do
                                                                       vour French
                                                                                       for
                      out
                           girl roundly.'And as
vou.' she
                told the
                                                 for
                                                      you, Amy, I
                                                                       know vou don't like
           had
mending.
           Nor
                do
                     ١,
                           come to
                                      that! But.
                                                sadly, we
                                                            all have
                                                                            learn to
                                                                                        do
                                                                       to
thingsthat we
                don't like
                                times.'
                           at
          considered Bonnie's
                                offer for
                                                 moment
                                                            now, and
                                                                       reluctantly shookher
    Amv
                                           a
                'We shall only get into a
                                                            row from Felicity.'
head, saying,
                                                 beastly
    'Ah,
                Felicity
                           isn't here,' pointed
                                                 out
                                                      Bonnie.
           but
    'No.
           but
                she
                      could come back at
                                           any
                                                 time,' said Amy, who was
                                                                                  little
                                than she
                                           cared to
                                                      admit.
                                                                 The
                of
                      Felicity
                                                                       head-girl
                                                                                  had
more in
          awe
                                                                                        а
way of
                                           that made them feel very small indeed,
          speaking
                      to
                           wrong-doers
                                                                                        and
                      mood for
                                      scolding
Amy was
          in
                no
                                а
                                                 today.
                                                            myself,'
     Ί
           suppose
                      1
                           shall just have to
                                                 do
                                                      it
                                                                       she
                                                                            sighed.'You and
                                               Esme can
                                                          chat to
                                                                          whilstI
                                                                                     work.'
                                                                     me
    But
           Esme had
                     iust
                           glanced
                                      at
                                           her
                                                 watch,
                                                            and now she jumped
                                                                                       to
her feet, saying,
                      'Sorry,
                                Amy, I
                                           must dash. It's
                                                            almost
                                                                       time for
                                                                 late.'
tennis
           practice
                      and
                           Amanda
                                      will
                                           be
                                                 livid if
                                                            ľm
    'It's
                                didn't come to
                                                 me
                                                      for
                                                            advice
                                                                       before
                pity
                     that you
                                                                                  vou
                                                                                        let
yourself
                for
                      all
                           this
                                extra coaching,'
                                                 said
                                                      Bonnie.'I
                                                                 could have got
           in
                                                                                  vou
                                                                                        out
of
     it.'
                     extremely impressed by
                                                 Bonnie's
                                                            talentfor
                                                                       getting
                                                                                        of
    Esme, who was
                                                                                  out
                she
                      didn't wish to
                                           asked curiously,
                                                            'How come Amanda
anything
          that
                                    do,
                                                                                  never
                Bonnie?'
picks on
          vou,
                she
                     thinksthat I try
                                           hard,' answered
                                                            Bonnie. 'Whenever
                                                                                  1
    'Because
                                                                                        see
                     and jump
                                           around
                                                      the
                                                            court for
                                                                       all
                                                                            ľm
                                                                                  worth.
Amanda
          coming,
                           run
```

still hit ball. So she's underthe somehow never manage to a impression that—although ľm completely hopeless—it's the best I do. And can Amanda never wastes her time on anyone who she thinksis hopeless. who has ability, but doesn't is completely different Now, someone try, а matter!'

Esme laughed and said ruefully, ʻlf only I had Amused, known that earlier! But Amanda has got it good player of me.' into her head that she's going to make a out stuck to had word and was keeping Esme's Amanda her nose to the grindstone as far as tennis was concerned. And, somewhat to her own improved dramatically. the girl's game had Esme walked down to meet Amanda, she could see Felicity furious game of fast and while on Susan having on one the courts, a another, June was playing against Vanessa Tyler, a big East Tower girl. Esme couldn't help whistling softly to herself admiration as June leapt high in return Vanessa's serve, sending the ball whizzing the air to past the

Why, the thought was just too Amy and Bonnie say?

girl.

she

good as

bigger

Surely

Gee, thought

wasn't turning

that? Then she

Amanda had spotted Esme and called out sharply, 'Come along, Esme! Don't dawdle. You're playing against Freddie today, and I want to see doing your very best.' both of

of

horrible

herself,

stopped

wonder

her

to contemplate. Whatever

tracks,

in

these jolly, sporting

if I'll ever be

types of

horrified.

would

girl?

half

Esme to

suddenly

into one

you what Esme, Freddie and the others didn't realise But was that Amanda watching them was going to be verv closely indeed. For she had just very important tournamentagainst school, and today the arranged nearby a a games captain was going to be making some decisions that could affect the outcome.

Freddie good player, but she had several weaknesses and was a these and learned how to Esme soon spotted turn them to her advantage. Esme, who been looking hadn't forward to the practice at all, soon lost herself thrill of felt peculiar pride when—to the the game, and in а everyone watching—she astonishment of narrowly beat her opponent. Esme!' velledAmanda, well played, coming on to the court to

clap the girl on the back, which she did so vigorously that Esme almost los her balance!

beat Susan, while June, in very close-fought Felicity also a match triumphed over Vanessa. Amanda gathered all the players around her loud voice, 'I'm very pleased her with all of and said in you. You have all today that you made of good stuff. Now, I want you proved are to listen will carefully. few weeks time, I be taking team of players a St Margaret's school, to compete against them in tennis to a June and Vanessa, I want you Malory both to represent tournament. Felicity singles matches. Towers in the lower-school and Susan, vou two will doubles.' be taking part in the

four girls looked at one another, their eyes shining in wonder and delight. Hurrah! They had been pickedfor the team! Even June, whose and who rarely got excited about manner was normally very offhand, anything, face. My word, she would couldn't keep the broadgrin off her all play up right! Amanda wouldn't regret her decision, June would make sure of that. Then the games captain was speaking again.

'Esme,' she said.'You if are to be a reserve, SO anv of the four may have to girls are unable to play on the day, you take their place.' 'Me?' squeaked Esme, hardly able to believe her ears. 'Amanda, are you quite sure that you don't mean Freddie?'

quite sure,' said Amanda, laughing at the girl's expression of disbelief.'You've worked very hard at your tennis, Esme, and come on in And this leaps and bounds. is vour reward. Now, I want vou to keep up and make sure that you vour practice, get to know how Felicity and Susan of them has play, for if one to drop out you may have to partner the other.'

Esme listened all this with her head in whirl, and to a very mixed What *had* she let herself in for? Yes, she had worked hard at her with Amanda. She tennis. but only to avoid getting into a row had never getting even thought of on the to team.

Felicity guessed at thoughts and, as they made their way back to her said, 'Don't the shoulder look so school. clapped her and on worried, girl. You're only reserve, after all, and the chances won't old are you have no intention of even have to play. I getting ill, or breaking mγ anything silly like that. And nor has Susan.' leg, or

'And I shall be there all right, too,' said June, a determined look on her face.'Come on, everyone, let's find the others and tell them the news.I say, where are Pam and Nora?'

The third formers couldn't find Pam and Nora, but they did spot Julie and Lucy, who had just returned from a ride at Five Oaks and were walking across the courtyard.

Susan hailed them, calling out, 'Hi, you two! My word, you'll never guess what has happened!'

'June, Susan and I have been picked for the tennis team!' yelled Felicity, rushing up to them. 'And

Esme is reserve!'

Julie and Lucy didn't seem to Then she stopped, for be listening to what she was saying at all. And now that she looked them properly, at expressions on their faces were unusually grave. Heavens, whatever could have happened?

The third form rallies round

```
The
    others
               had
                    noticed
                               that the two girls looked
                                                               unusually
                                                                         serious
                                                                                    too,
                                                    Felicity asked in
                     one another apprehensively, as
and
     glanced
               at
                                                                         alarm,
                                                                                    Ί
     what's
                               me there has been more trouble over
               up?
                     Don't tell
                                                                         at
                                                                               Five
say,
Oaks?'
          afraid that there has,' said Julie, her open, freckled face looking
troubled.'Someone
                    has
                        been hurt.'
                     Susan. 'Who?'
    'No!'
          gasped
    'Let's go
               and sit
                         underthat tree,' said Julie, as a
                                                               noisy group of first
                     playing with a ball nearby. 'Andwe'll tell
                                                               vou all
                                                                         aboutit.'
formers
          began
               third formers
                                         the shadeof
                                                               large apple tree and
    So
          the
                               sat
                                    in
                                                          a
Lucy said, 'Bill
               was
                    riding Thunder, and
                                         showing
                                                         groupof
                                                                    children
                                                    a
                                                                               how to
                                      when she fell
take one of
               the
                     practice
                                                         off. We
                                                                    don't know
                                                                                    how
                               jumps,
                                                    she's injured
                                  looks as if
badly hurt she
                    yet, but it
              is
                                                                    her arm.'
                    June, incredulously. 'But Bill is
    'Bill?' repeated
                                                         superb
                                                                    horsewoman!
                                                    a
               possibly have had an
How could she
                                          accident
                                                    taking one
                                                                    of those titchy
little jumps?'
    'That's just it,' said Julie, lowering her
                                               voice.'It
                                                         was
                                                               no
     accident!' 'Whatever
                          do you mean?'
                                               asked Freddie,
     looking
               puzzled.
   'Well,' began Julie, 'when Bill fell off, everyone ran of course. Miss Peters was there—she's great friends
                                                                                    help
                                                                    across
                                                                              to
                                                                    with Bill
her, of
                                                                               and
               know—and she said it
                                          looked
                                                    as
                                                         if
                                                                    reins had
Clarissa,
          you
                                                               the
                                                                                snapped.
          little later, once all the fuss had died down,
                                                               Lucy and I
                                                                              took a
But
                                          clear that the reins hadn't
               reins, and it was quite
                                                                         snapped—they
look at
          the
had been cut.'
    'That's right,' said Lucy.'It
                                          clean, straight
                                                         cut, and there was no
                            was a
                                                                                    sign
               fraying,
                                               have been if
                          as there
                                    would
                                                               they had simply
         Whoever
                    did
                               only cut part of the way through,
                                                                                     Bill
snapped.
                          it
                                                                         SO
                                                                              that
                          immediately.'
wouldn't
          notice
                    it
          why didn't Miss Peters notice that they had been cut?' asked Freddie,
    'But
     looking
               puzzled.
          was more concerned with Bill than anything else,' said Julie. 'And she only
    'She
glanced
          quickly
                    at the reins.'
    'So
          where
                     is
                          Bill
                               now?'asked Felicity.
               hospital,' answered Lucy.'Mr Bankstook her there in his
    'At
                                                                               car
                                                                                    and
Miss Peters
               went with them.'
                                               doing there?' asked Susan,
          Banks?
                    What on earth was he
    'Mr
     astonished.
```

there, but Eleanor

take Bill

with a car to

was,' said Julie.'She

hospital,

to

saw

SO

at

she

once that

he wasn't

someone

'Oh.

we

needed

telephoned him from Five Oaks and he was there in trice. I that a must say he's quite different from what I expected.' awfully nice,' put 'Yes, he seemed in Lucy.'And he was SO concerned hospital about Bill. He said that he would wait at the for her and Miss and bring them both home again.' Peters, 'Quite different from Eleanor, then,'said June dryly.'I say, Julie, who else was Five Oaks?' over at brow thoughtfully and said, 'A few youngsters from the wrinkled Julie her village—oh, and Patsy and Rose from the second form. They have just started riding lessons. Then, of course, taking there was Jim, the stableboy.' 'Well, I can't imagine that any of them would have cut through said Felicity.'We can certainly rule Miss Peters Bill's reins!' out. Patsy and the odd joke, but they're wouldn't Rose are fond of good-hearted kids and dangerous.' anything SO can't have been one of 'And the village children, for they are more than babies,' said Julie. hardly 'What aboutJim?' said Lucy, suddenly.'I know that Bill and Clarissa are fond of him, but...' the others voice tailed off as shooktheir heads, Felicity saying 'Jim has been working at Five Oaks since the girls opened firmly, the quite unthinkable that he riding stables. lt's could have done such a thing.' 'That leaves Julie, Lucy and Eleanor who could have carried out the dark deed, then,' said June smoothly. 'Ican assure you that Lucy and I are innocent,' said Julie stiffly, at June. angry red and glaring turning an June, giving her a 'Ass!' laughed push.'Of course I know that you and Lucy are innocent! But I'm not so certain about Eleanor.' said Susan.'I 'Surely she couldn't be responsible!' know that you don't like be honest, none of her, June—well, to cares for her very much—but she us have got along with Bill and Clarissa all right.' always seems to fell and soon as Bill she ran to telephone her uncle for help,' 'Yes, Lucy pointed out. 'Besides, it might not be anyone who was there today,' said Felicity, who had been thinking.'Someone could have sneaked into the stables overnight and cut Thunder's reins then.' 'That's true,' said Julie.'My goodness, I could find out who was wish we this beastly campaign! Wouldn't I like to tell them what I think of behind them!' took the third formers Miss Peters for prep that evening, and her expression was unusually grim, thought Felicity, as if she was thinking very unpleasant thoughts. She distracted too, and didn't even notice seemed rather whispered and when June and Freddie giggled together, a crime that would punishment! normally have earned them a very severe

Julie and Lucy stayed behind when prep was over, and Susan, to the mistress's desk. went up Julie, rather hesitantly.'We wondered if there was 'Miss Peters?' began Bill? Do you know how she is?' any news of into the Miss Peters looked anxious faces of the four girls, and her own stern expression relaxed a little, she thought what kind, thoughtful girls as they were. 'l'm afraid that Bill broken arm,' said Miss Peters. 'Fortunatelyit has her it will be clean break. but plaster for while, and it was a in a that she won't be able to ride or be of much help in means weeks.' stables for the next few The girls were very dismayed at this. Poor old Bill! And poor Clarissa. She were going to find it very hard work running the and Jim stables between two of them, without Bill's assistance. the Athought occurred Felicity she said, 'Perhaps to and some of us over to Five if there's could help! We could go Oaks before tea, or when we have a free period, and see do.' anything can we very kind idea, Felicity,' smiling.'And I'm 'That's a said Miss Peters, sure long as that Bill Clarissa would appreciate it. Just you don't let it and as with your school work.' interfere eager third formers assured Miss r seriously, 'Miss Peters, I The Miss Peters that they wouldn't, then Julie said, rather think that there's something I you. You see, after you Bill went to the hospital with Mr oughtto tell and had a look at those reins and—' Banks, Lucy and I know, Julie, 'Miss Peters broke in. 'They had been cut. I spotted it immediately.' you?' said Julie, surprised.'But you didn'tsay anything 'Did at the time.' thought that there was quite enough drama 'Well. I going on,' said the get mistress.'And the immediate need was to poor Bill to a hospital. have informed of my suspicions, though I've advised her However, - 1 Clarissa days. She will only fret over it, keep it from Bill for a few and you know.' might hinder her recovery, a deep frownon 'Yes, of course,' said Felicity, her face.'What with this happened, it really does look as other thingsthat have if and the someone is Bill to make trouble for and Clarissa. I just wish we knew why!' out 'So you know about the other incidents?' said Miss Peters, looking sharply Felicity, who nodded.'Well, please don't spread it around the at school,' said the mistress.'It could be bad for the girls' business, and they problems to deal with at the have quite enough moment!' The third formers nodded and Susan asked, 'Do you have any idea of Miss Peters?' who the troublemaker could be, said with a sigh, 'I head and Miss Peters shookher only wish that I and simply can't think of did. Susan! But I've wracked my brains anyone and Clarissa.' Bill who has а grudge against The third formers went to the common-room, to tell Pam and heard about Bill's accident—the latest news. They were both very shocked, who hadn't

Nora said, 'I think it's very good idea of of and a Felicity, for all of see if help out Five Oaks. I us to we can at certainly don't mind doing my bit.' well,' said Pam. 'You count me in, can as Esme, who was sitting with Amy and Bonnie, nearby looked up, and she should volunteer as well. She didn't know this wondered if Bill and Clarissa girls were always didn't relish the that the talking about. and she certainly her carefully manicured handsdirty, but it idea of getting sure sounded like them could do with all the help that they could get! Would the two of Bonnie offer their services, she wondered, glancing Amy. The Amy and at girl fashion magazine and didn't seem to have hearda poring over a word was said. No, others stables would the had helping out at the be too much like hard work for Amy! also taken no she Bonnie had part in the conversation, but had intently, and said now, listening the most usefulthing you can do for Bill and Clarissa is to catch the troublemaker.' said June sarcastically. 'Why didn'twe think of that? And just how do 'Brilliant!' go about Bonnie?' you suggest we it, 'You trap,' replied Bonnie set simply. a her mouth opened to make a scathing retort, then shut it June Actually, that wasn't a bad idea. In fact, it again abruptly. jolly was a good idea! The other third formers obviously thought too, for they were SO another excitedly, and Nora said, 'Bonnie, looking at one vou never cease to me!' amaze said thoughtfully, 'We must plan it Bonnie smiled. while Felicity really work. carefully, if it's to Come on, girls, let's put our thinking caps on.' There was silence the common-room for in a while, as the vain. Even the thought hard, but seemed that it was all in it something she didn'tlike June had to admit defeat. all. at with a single idea,' she Ή can't come up said, frowning. **'Nor** ١,' Pam.'Perhaps sighed we should sleep on can and it, it when mindsare fresh.' get work on tomorrow we can to our 'Good idea,' said Felicity.'A few of pop over to us should Five Oaks after tea well, to as see how Bill is, and offer our help. As long as we are back in time right.' 'I for prep it will be all shall come with you!' announced Bonnie rather grandly. The third formers looked at one another in surprise. Felicity, if she was bestowing some great the way Bonnie sounded as amused at from her magazine, honour on them all, grinned, and even Amy looked up startled. 'Don't tell me that you're going to muck out a stableor groom а said, wrinkling horse!' she her nose in distaste.

'Of course not,' said Bonnie.'But I'd like to have a look at this trap set place.It might give me some ideas on how to of ours.' 'Well, goodness knows we could do with some!' said Susan.'We'd we'll be tripping over one another. think four of not all go, better or enough.' us should be right,'said Felicity.'So that's you, me, Bonnie—and who would 'All like to fourth?' be the 'Me,' very determined look on said June promptly, a her face. June liked to forefront third form. Not only at the of everything that went on in the be herself that, but she prided her ingenuity, and if anyone was going to on with an and Clarissa's mystery troublemaker come up idea to trap Bill it Bonnie! was going to her, not be and right for Esme, who felt that it was all her to volunteer her services been about to say that she Bonnie was going, had would like if to go, before June jumped in, and looked rather disgruntled. But she was when Amy laid hand on said, 'Thank mollified a her arm and goodness must say, shall have you here to keep me company tomorrow evening, Esme.I

to

spendher

valuable free

time in

а

ľm

smelly

surprised

at

stable!'

Bonnie

choosing

A marvellous trick

for Lucy when she There was letter waiting went down to breakfast following morning. The girl read it as she ate, her expression growing rather serious, and Julie noticed that she seemed quiet afterwards. 'Anything wrong, old girl?' Julie asked her, when they went outside at hope you haven't had bad break-time.'I news from home.' 'Oh like that,' Lucy replied.'The letter was from Mother, nothing but it no, wasn't wroteto her at the of first bad news. You see, ı end mγ week, and mentioned that Esme was at Malorv **Towers** I thought too. that she was.' 'But she wasn't?' would quite as shocked Ι said Julie. be as 'No. Mother wrotethat she hopesthat Esme and I friends can be again, and won't let what has happened in past spoil things,' that we the Lucy, looking like troubled.'I was most surprised to learn that she felt And, to be honest, Julie, I don't know if it's possible for Esme and I friends again.' ever to be 'Lucy, what did happen the past?'asked Julie, frowning. 'You can in me if you want to, but mind my own business sometimes it helps to to confide in someone.' looked friend's open, honest face and decided that Lucy at her truth aboutwhy she perhaps it would help to tell someone the and So, just Esme had confided Bonnie, Esme were enemies. as in Lucy poured whole the story to Julie. 'Well,' said Julie, when the girl had finished, 'I quite see why you and can be friends. But, really, what happened was nothing difficult Esme find it to with eitherof you.' do that's true,' sighed Lucy.'But 'Isuppose she's changed SO much since living in America that I don't even know if the two of us have anything more.' common any 'She's still the same Esme underneath,' said Julie wisely, taking her be a jolly good thing if you friend's arm.'Ithink it would could make it up. just don't go getting *too* friendly with her, that's all, I shall be left But or the cold!' in out 'No chance of that!' laughed Lucy.'Well, I can't see Esme and friends again overnight, but 1 shall try and be little more civil becoming a her.' to Immediately after tea, Felicity, Susan, June and Bonnie went over to Five the Oaks. Bill was seated in a large, comfy armchair living-room, her in feet up stool and of tea at her elbow. on a a cup me,' she 'Clarissa very good care of told her is taking visitors. 'And everyone has been very kind. So many people have called to see me, and

that huge bouquet

of

flowers.

Banks brought

me

Mr

Isn't it

and Mrs

beautiful?'

```
was indeed
                               beautiful
                                         bouquet, and so large that Clarissa
    lt
                          a
                                                                                   had
needed
          three vases to
                          hold all
                                    the flowers.
                               nice,' said Clarissa.'Do you know,he even offered
    'Mr
          Banksis
                    awfully
                                                                                   to
                                              few days to help out, but of
                    his
                          stable boys for
lend us
          one
               of
                                         a
               wouldn't
                          hear of
                                    it.'
course
          we
    'Goodness,
               that was
                         kind of
                                    him!' said Felicity.'But there's
                                                                         need for
                                                                   no
                                                                                   vou
    worry about being short of help, because
                                              that's why we're here. A
                                                                        few
                                                                                   us
third formers
               are going to come over and do what
                                                         we
                                                              can
                                                                   every day
                                                                              until
               healed.'
Bill's arm is
 The two girls thanked them heartily, and, after they had chatted
                                                                               Bill
                                                                          to
                                                                      little while, Clarissa
                                                                 а
took the third formers
                         outside
                                    and
                                              them to
                                                         work.
                                         set
                                                                   while June sweptthe
    Felicity and Susanhelped
                               Jim
                                         muck out
                                                   the
                                                         stables,
                                    to
yard. Bonnie, meanwhile, entertained everyone with her
                                                         efforts
                                                                   to
                                                                         play detective.
               shrieked.'There
                                    hoof-prints over here by the
                                                                   gate! The intruder
    'June!' she
                              are
must have come on horseback.'
          dear Bonnie,'
                         sighed
                                    June.'This is
                                                         riding stable. There are
                                                    a
                              eye can see!'
hoof-prints as
                         the
               far
                    as
                               there would be,' said Bonnie,
    'Oh,
          ves. I
                    suppose
                                                                   rather
                                   little later when she
crestfallen. But
               her
                    spiritsrose a
                                                         discovered a scrap of
green wool caught
                    on
                          one of
                                    the
                                         fences.
    'Aha!' she
               cried.'This could be
                                         clue.'
                                    а
                               hopeswere dashed again when Clarissa
   Alas
          for
               Bonnie,
                          her
                                                                        said, 'That's
where
               tore my
                         green sweater the other day.'
                    amusement of Felicity
                                              and Susan, Bonnie
    Then. to
               the
                                                                        subjected
                              grilling, before
                                              announcing her intention
                                                                        of
poor Jim
                    intense
                                                                              going
          to
               an
                          Bill.
indoors
               question
          to
    'No!'
          cried Felicity
                          and Susantogether.
    'Bonnie,
               don't forget
                              that Bill doesn't
                                                   know yet that someone
     deliberately tried to harm her,' said
Susan.'And she doesn't
                         need any more shocks
                                                    at the
                                                              moment.'
                   do?' sighed Bonnie.'I've explored
    'Now what am
                         to
                                                                   every avenue,
               stone unturned...' 'You could always
     left
                                                   give us
                                                                   hand,'
                                                              a
     suggested Felicity,
                          without
                                    much hope.
                    suddenly decided
                                                    had better look roundthe yard
          Bonnie
                                         that she
               case there was anything
again, just in
                                         she
                                              had
                                                    missed!
               sharp eyes peeled for
                                         anvthing
                                                    unusual, didn'tfare any
                                                                              better.
    June,
          her
The one good thing about a routine
                                    chore like
                                              sweeping, she
                                                              decided.
                                                                         was
                                                                              that it
didn'tneed brains
                    and gave one plenty
                                              of
                                                    time to think.
                                                                         all
                                                                   But
                                                                              her
                    nowhere, and
                                    she was still
                                                    unable
thinking
          got
               her
                                                              to
                                                                   think up
                                                                              a
                                                                         difficult
                                                                                   for
          for
               trapping
                         the mean
                                    beast who was
                                                    making
                                                              life
scheme
                                                                   SO
Bill
     and Clarissa.
    'Well, that was a
                       waste of time,' she said, rather
                                                              glumly,
                                                                              the
                                                                        on
                                                                                   way
     back to
               school.
```

'Nonsense,' said Felicity.'We were able to be of help to the girls, so don't think it was waste of time at all.' a we're no culprit is,' 'But nearer finding out who the said Bonnie. givingher Susan, clap on 'Cheer up!' said a the shoulder.'One of come up with an idea trap him sooner later.' to bound to or is 'Let's just said June, impatiently. hope it's sooner,' An air of gloom seemed to hang over her and Bonnie after that, and back to **Malory Towers** pervade the when they got it seemed to whole form. In the common-room, after prep, everyone was rather quiet and too much for Freddie. listless and at last it all got sake, cheer up!' she know it's 'For heaven's cried.'I disappointing that r solving Bill and celebrate. June, Felicity we're no nearer Clarissa's problems, but there's still plenty and Susanhave all been pickedfor the to tennis team, and Esme—' She stopped suddenly, for Esme gave a coughand caught Freddie's eve. Freddie read the message she was conveying at once—Esme hadn't vet Bonnie that she told Amy and was to be because she wasn't sure reserve they would approve! So Freddie smoothly, 'And Esme is if went on proper English girl, thanks Amy and Bonnie. I think that becoming a to bad thingsthat are happening should trv to forget all of the for we little while and plan some fun—a trick!' а lifted everyone's spiritsat once, and an This excited murmur ran roundthe room. 'A trick! Marvellous!' 'What a superidea. Just what we need to take our mindsoff 'June and Freddie's tricks are always SO hilarious! I say, I wonder if they'll Mam'zelle Dupont?' play it on 'All right,'said June, a grin replacing her frown.'I've got some thingsin the dorm that I ordered from one of trick booklets. If mγ we go а before bedtime take a look.' few minutes we can simply enormous collection of trick booklets, June had a and she was studying them, and sending away for powder. forever sneezing or invisible ink. some other ingenious product whichshe could use to trick the hapless Mam'zelle. As Miss Potts, the stern head of North Tower, remarked, ʻlf June put work as she does into half as much energy into her school her jokes and tricks, she would probably be the most brilliant pupil Malory Towers has ever had!' But June, with her quick brains and amazing managed do memory, to extremely well at her schoolwork with the effort. minimum of lt very was mistresses, and to the other girls, who had work far galling, both to the to harder respectable marks. And, of it that to obtain course, meant June could reserve all of her energy jokes and tricks, all for games, of whichshe was superlative at. the dormitory ten The third formers trooped up before to minutes bell for bedtime went—which surprised Matron very much! the

'Hmm,' she said suspiciously to Mam'zelle Dupont. 'It's most unlike the third formers to go to bed early! I hope that they aren't planning a midnight feast, or some other mischief! I shall check on them later.'

quietly door of the third-form dormitory But when Matron opened the all of thegirls were fast asleep. shortly after midnight, For, of course, the mischief that they had been planning had nothing do with a feast! to girls had gathered roundas June produced bewildering array of The a iokes and tricks from her bedside cabinet.

'My word, June!' exclaimed Lucy. 'You must spendall of your pocket money on this stuff. Why, there's enough here to start your own shop!'

'Itching powder!' cried Nora, snatching up a small pot.'Goodness, just imagine

Dupont scratching away for all she's worth!'

'Ihave something better in mind than that,' said June, rummaging around in her cabinet.'Ah, here it is!'

She stood up, a small box in her hand and Felicity peered over her shoulder, reading aloud, 'Disappearing chalk.I say, that sounds exciting! How does it June took what appeared to be an ordinary stick of chalk the box, and answered, 'Well, it worksin similar from the a way to invisible ink that I used on Julie in the second form. Remember that, Julie?'

said Julie darkly. 'Miss Parker 'Iremember all right!' gave me some lines to do, for class,' she explained talking in to the new girls. 'But dear June invisible by filled up my pen with her ink, SO that the time I got to the end of the page, the lines that I had written at the top had disappeared!'

The others laughed as they recalled the trick and Pam said, 'It took you all evening to write those lines, until June finallyconfessed what she had done.'

was simply furious the time, though I at saw the Julie.'But funny side afterwards, 'grinned the ink wasn't completely invisible, was seem to remember that if looked the June? I vou at writing it. in it.' room and shonea torch on could see a dark it, you

'That's right,' said June. 'Well, the chalk worksin similar way. Whensomeone а with this. it worksjust like writes a blackboard normal chalk. But. on board appears after a few minutes, it disappears and the blank again.Just watch!'

And. underthe astonished gaze of the third formers, June scrawled big, the door of pattern on her cabinet. Everyone stared at beginning to fade! Look!' So then Nora cried, 'It's it was, and after a few pattern at trace of all. there was no the minutes,

Freddie, her lively mind seeing all sorts of possibilities, gave a laugh and said, 'We can trick Mam'zelle properly with this. Let's make some plans!'

```
So
                third formers
                                plotted
                                           and
                                                schemed,
                                                           and Felicity
                                                                        even allowed
    rule aboutno
                     talking
                                after lights-out
                                                to
                                                           broken,
                                                                      though
                                                                                 she
the
                                                      be
                                                                                      was
normally
          very strict aboutsticking
                                     to
                                           it.
                          minutes, though—and for
                                                           goodness' sake keep your
    'Only for
                     few
                а
          down,'
                           warned.'If any of
                                                the mistresses come along and hear us
voices
                     she
     shall be
                     hot
                           water.'
                in
we
                                                settle down to sleep, their plans had
    Bv
          the
                time the
                           girls were ready to
                                           that the trick would
been made.
                and
                     it
                           was arranged
                                                                      be
                                                                           played
                                                                                      on
Mam'zelle Dupont
                           French
                                    class the
                                                following
                     in
                                                           morning.
    Just
          before
                     Mam'zelle arrived
                                           to
                                                take the
                                                           lesson,
                                                                      June went up
                                                           the ledge, replacing
     blackboard and removed
                                the chalk
                                           that was on
                                                                                      with
the
     stick of
                her
                     own special
                                     chalk.
    'Quickly!'
                           Freddie,
                                     who was keeping watchat the
                hissed
                                                                           classroom
                your seat, June. I can hear Mam'zelle coming.'
door.'Back to
                                                wore high-heeled shoes,
                                     always
          little French
                           mistress
                                                                           which made a
tip-tapping sound
                           she walked, so
                                           that the
                                                      girls could hear her
                     as
                                                                           approaching,
                very usefulon
                               occasions
                                                      this!
whichproved
                                           such as
                           back to her
    Swiftly, June slipped
                                           seat, while Freddie remained
                                                                           by
                                                                                 the
                     open for Mam'zelle
door, holding
                it
                                           to
                                                enter.
    'Merci, Freddie,'
                     said the
                                French
                                           mistress,
                                                      beaming roundat
                                                                           the
class.'Bonjour,
                mes enfants.
                                Please sit
                                           down.'
                                           very good mood. Yesterday, as
    Mam'zelle
                           was in
                Dupont
                                     а
wicked
          June knew, she
                                been to the opticians
                                                           get some new spectacles, and
                          had
                                                      to
                pleased
                          with them indeed.
                                                The
                                                     tortoiseshell frames were, thought
    was very
Mam'zelle, très
                chic, and
                                much more attractive
                                                      than her
                                                                 old
                                                                      black ones. Ah,
                          SO
                                                           their old
                                                                      Mam'zelle's
     dear girls, they had
                          noticed
                                     the
                                           change
                                                      in
appearance too, for
                     they were smiling at
                                           her
                                                in
                                                      approval.
                                                                 Well, of
                                                                           course,
                                                                                      the
third formers
                                                           trick that was about to
                were smiling
                                in
                                     anticipation of
                                                      the
                                                                                      be
played,
         but
                Mam'zelle had no
                                     idea of
                                                this
                                                      and
                                                           was
                                                                 happy. Especially
                who was one
when Bonnie,
                                of
                                     her
                                           favourites, said
                                                           in
                                                                 her pretty,
                                                                                 lisping
voice, 'Oh, Mam'zelle, how lovely you look in
                                                vour new glasses!'
    Mam'zelle's smile grew even wider and
                                           she
                                                cried, 'Ah, you flatter
                                                                           me.
                                                                                ma
          Now, you will bring
                               your booksto
chère!
                                                me
                                                      one
                                                           at
                                                                      time please,
                                                                 a
                                                                                      and
     shall correct
                     your prep. Nora, you
                     hope Mam'zelle isn't going to
    'Heavens.
                                                      spendtoo long
                                                                      looking
               1
                                                                                 at
everyone's prep,'whispered Freddie
                                     to
                                           June. 'Or
                                                           shan't
                                                                      have time to
                                                                                      play
                                                      we
the trick. Nora! Make sure that you don't keep her
                                                      talking for too
                                                                      long!'
                                Mam'zelle's favourites, and the
    Nora
          was
                another
                           of
                                                                 girl
                                                                      had
                                                                                 trick of
                                                                           а
          the
                French
                          mistress in conversation
                                                      whenever
                                                                 she
                                                                      took her
                                                                                 book up
engaging
     correction. Normally
                          the
                                third formers
                                                were happy
                                                                 to encourage
                                                                                 this.
                                                                                      as
                     great deal of
                                     the
                                                      but
                                                           today they wanted
     wasted
                a
                                           lesson,
                                                                                 to
                                                                                      get
                     as quickly
their prep marked
                                as
                                      possible.
                                                So
                                                      Nora was
                                                                 not
                                                                      as
                                                                           chatty
                                                                                      as
                          her
                                desk in
                                                           all.
                                                                 Soon Mam'zelle
usual, and was
                back at
                                                time at
                                                                                 had
                                           no
                                                           feet. The
looked
                everyone's work, and
                                     she
          at
                                           got
                                                to
                                                      her
                                                                      French
                                                                                 mistress
                     the class
                                                      few
usually
          began
                                by
                                     setting
                                                a
                                                           questions,
                                                                      and
                                                                           she
                                                                                 then
went roundthe class asking
                                for
                                                She
                                                      stuck to
                                                                 her routine today.
                                     answers.
```

saying, 'Now, I will test your French grammar by writing down some French. simple auestions on the blackboard, in You will answer them orally, also in French, n'est-ce pas?' Mam'zelle turned blackboard, picked to the June's up chalk and writing. Nora disappearing began wanted to laugh already, trick hadn't even though the begun and she clamped vet. a mouth, while Julie and Lucy grinned her another at one in anticipation. What a super trick this was going to be! girls were busily scribbling down the Mam'zelle was questions as fast as writing them on the blackboard. They had to be sure to copy every word otherwise before the chalk disappeared, the trick would not work. By time Mam'zelle finished writing the last auestion. the first one had already little and, to the fade a distract French mistress. Susanput asked, 'Mam'zelle, are hand and we to write down the answers to the do want us to answer them orally?' questions, or vou Susanin and said, 'Why, you Mam'zelle looked at surprise will your answers, of course, Have I just said so?' Susan. not you, Mam'zelle?'said Susanmeekly.'Sorry, I wasn't 'Oh, concentrating.' 'This you, Susan,' said Mam'zelle, a little sternly. not like 'Now, you is will d'accord?' shall answer the first question, and you pay attention, 'Oui. Mam'zelle,' answered Susan seriously, glancing over the French mistress's shoulder and seeing that the blackboard was now quite blank. 'Bien!' said Mam'zelle, 'Now, the first is...' question face the blackboard, giving such a Mam'zelle turned to start of surprise brand-new glasses slid down her nose.'Tiens!' she cried.'My questions, they have vanished.' 'Whatever mean, Mam'zelle?'asked Susan, do feigning you puzzled look. 'See yourself!' exclaimed Mam'zelle, becoming agitated as she flung her arm out the blackboard.'I wrotethem carefully on the blackboard, and towards now gone!' they are The rest of the third formers pretended to look very puzzled too, all except Nora, who could feel a terrific snort of laughter coming on and quickly lifted the lid of her desk so that she could hide behind it. 'Gone, Mam'zelle?'said June.'Whatever do mean? Why, the you questions there on the blackboard as plain as day. We can all see them, can't we, girls?' Mam'zelle cried, 'Ah, The third formers all nodded and this a treek!June. if the questions are there the blackboard then read me on the first one!' memorised the first that she did June, who had question SO not need to the blackboard and glance at her notebook. peered at read it out. Her grave and that it much for Nora. who expression was SO earnest proved too

```
of
                      explosive
                                             of
                                                   laughter,
                                                              whichshe
                                                                         hurriedly
gave one
                 her
                                snorts
                                                                                     turned
into
           cough.
    а
    You,
           Nora!'
                      said Mam'zelle.'You
                                             read me
                                                        the
                                                              second
                                                                         question.'
           whose
    Nora,
                      memory
                                 was not
                                             as
                                                   good as
                                                              June's,
                                                                         glanced
                                                                                     quickly
                                  desk where she
                                                        scribbled
                                                                  the
                            her
                                                   had
                                                                         questions,
                                                                                     and
down at
           the
                 paperon
                 rather
                            hesitantly, mispronouncing
                                                                         of words.
                                                                                     For-
repeated
           it
                                                        a
                                                              couple
                                                              Mam'zelle
                                                                         did
tunately,
                      poor at
                                  French
                                             anyway,
                                                                               not
                                                                                     notice
           she
                 was
                                                        SO
                 of
                      the ordinary!
anything
           out
                                                        herself.'Either
    Ίt
           is
                      treek,'
                                  she
                                       muttered to
                                                                         that, or
                 a
                                                                                     my
                      deceiving
                                  me!'
     poor eyes are
    The
           French
                      mistress
                                  asked Amy, Felicity
                                                        and
                                                              Susanto
                                                                         read out
                                                                                     the
                                                                                           next
three questions,
                 which they all
                                  did
                                       most convincingly,
                                                              SO
                                                                    that
                                                                         poor Mam'zelle was
                 loss. She walked
                                                        blackboard and
quite at
           a
                                             to
                                                   the
                                                                         ran
                                                                               her
                                                                                     hand
                                       uр
across
           it,
                 then examined it
                                       from all
                                                   angles,
                                                              her
                                                                    expression of
                      comical that
                                                   of
                                                        the
                                                              girls foundit
bewilderment
                 SO
                                       several
                                                                               hard to
contain
           their laughter.
    'Perhaps
                            something to
                                             do
                                                   with your new spectacles, Mam'zelle,'
                 it
                      is
     suggested Pam.
                                  considered this, taking
                                                              off
    The
           French
                      mistress
                                                                    her
                                                                         new glasses
                                                                                           and
                 them closely.
looking
           at
                                  But
                                       that was
                                                        good at
                                                                    all,
                                                                         for
                                                                               without
                                                   no
                                             thing!She
them Mam'zelle could hardly
                                                        put
                                                              them back on
                                                                               again, just
                                                                                             in
                                  see
                                       a
                 June waving
                                                   through
                                                                    open window-but
time to
           see
                                       someone
                                                              the
                                  at
                 one there!
there was no
    'June!' she
                 called sharply. 'Who
                                       do
                                             you wave to?'
                                       sixth form,'answered
    'Whv. it's
                 Amanda
                            from the
                                                              the
                                                                    wicked
                                                                               June. 'Look,
                 over by
                            the flower beds. Hi,
                                                   Amanda!'
there she
           is,
    June
           leaned
                      out
                            of
                                  the
                                       window,
                                                   waving
                                                              frantically and
                                                                              Mam'zelle,
     fearing
                 for
                      her
                            sanitynow, cried,
'But there is
                            there!'
                      one
                 no
    'It's Amanda all right, as large as life,' said Freddie, also leaning out of the window.'Coo-ee!
Amanda!'
                      signal for
           was the
                                  all
                                       the
                                             girls who were seated
                                                                          by
                                                                               the
                                                                                     windows
                      furiously,
                                  all of them shouting
to
     begin waving
                                                        to
                                                              attract
                                                                         the
                                                                               attention
                                                                                          of
the
     non-existent
                      Amanda,
                                  and soon the
                                                   noise became
                                                                    quite deafening.
    'Silence!'
                 shouted
                            Mam'zelle, covering
                                                   her
                                                        handswith her
                                                                         ears.'Back to
     vour seats at
                      once!'
    But,
           before
                      the
                            girls could sit
                                             down,
                                                        the
                                                                                     Miss
                                                              door opened
                                                                               and
                            been taking the first formers
Potts appeared. She
                      had
                                                                    the
                                                              in
                                                                         classroom
                                                                                     next
door, and
           wondered what on
                                  earth was
                                             going on
                                                        in
                                                              Mam'zelle's class! The
                                                                                     third
formers
           were making
                                  much noise that she
                                                        could barely
                                                                         hear herself
                            SO
think!
                                  her lips
    The
           mistress
                      pursed
                                                   she
                                                        took in
                                                                    the
                                                                         scene before
                                                                                           her.
                                             as
           the third formers
Half of
                                  seemed
                                             to be hanging
                                                              out
                                                                    of
                                                                         the
                                                                               windows
                                 while the
                                             other half watched,
           themselves hoarse,
                                                                    with tears of
                                                                                       laughter
yelling
```

```
Mam'zelle herself, her
          down their cheeks.
                                As
                                     for
                                                                      attempts
running
restore
          order were having no effect at
                                           all!
                                           sharply, 'Mam'zelle Dupont! What is
    Miss
          Potts raisedher voice and said
                                                                                      the
                all
                     this noise?'
meaning
          of
                had heard Miss Potts enter, and Mam'zelle wheeled
    No
          one
                                                                      roundsharply,
                windows returning quickly
                                                to
                                                      their seats, some of
                                                                           them looking
girls at
          the
a
     little scared.
'Ah, Miss Potts!' cried Mam'zelle.'My eyes, they have gone wrong! The girls, they
                                                                                  that big
                                                                       wave to
                                     her!'
Amanda,
          but
               cannot see
                           over to
    Miss
          Potts marched
                                     the
                                                      window
                                                                     looked
                                           nearest
                                                                and
                                                                                 out.
'Mam'zelle, you
                                               isn't there.June!'
                can't see
                           Amanda because she
         jumped
                     at
                                                Miss Potts's
    June
                           the
                                sharpness of
                                                               tone and, turning
                red, said, 'Yes, Miss Potts?' 'Was
                                                              outside?'
     slightly
                                                      Amanda
    'Well, I
                thought
                           that I
                                           her,' said June, not
                                     saw
                                                                 wanting to
                                                                                 tell
                                                                                      an
                                                      that she's gone now.'
                           mistress.'But
                                           I think
outright
          lie
                to
                     the
    Before Miss Potts could reply to
                                     this, Mam'zelle claimed
                                                                 her
                                                                      attention
                                                                                 again,
                                  Miss Potts.I c something wrong
                           not all,
          'But that is
crying,
                                                      cannot
                                                                 see
                                                                      the
                                                                           writing
                                                                                      on
     blackboard either.
the
                           There is
                                                           with my
                                                                      eyes,
     tell
         you!'
    Miss
          Potts looked
                           at
                                the
                                     blackboard and then at
                                                                 Mam'zelle Dupont,
wondering if
                the French
                                mistress was
                                                in
                                                      her
                                                           right mind that morning,
                                                                                      and
                'Well, there is
                                                                 eves, Mam'zelle, and I
said
    crisply,
                                nothing
                                                      with my
                                           wrong
                                     blackboard either.'
     see
                writing
                           on
                                the
can
          no
                                Miss Potts and said, 'But this is
    Mam'zelle
                stared
                           at
                                                                      impossible! The
                          the writing.'
dear girls, they can see
          they indeed?'
                          said Miss Potts, sounding very sceptical
                                                                      indeed.
                          girls have been playing
think, Mam'zelle, that the
                                                           trick on
                                                      a
                                                                      you. No
                                                                                 doubt
          Freddie
                     will
June or
                           be
                                happy
                                           to
                                                explain
                                                           it
                                                                 to
                                                                      you!'
          with that, Miss Potts stalked
                                          from the room, leaving
                                                                      the
    And
                                                                           girls
                                                                                 staring
     one another apprehensively, while Mam'zelle stood in
                                                                 middle
                                                                            of
                                                           the
at
                                                                                 the
                                                foundher voice, and cried, 'So,
                                     last she
          mouth
                                Αt
                                                                                 June! And
floor, her
                     agape.
you, Freddie!
                Once again you have tricked
                                                your old
                                                           Mam'zelle. You will
                                                                                     please
                     how it
                                was done.'
explain
          to
                me
                     girls went to the front of
    So
          the
                two
                                                      the class, and while June explained
     Mam'zelle how the disappearing chalk worked,
                                                      Freddie demonstrated
                                                                                 by
writing
          her
                name on
                           the
                                blackboard.
    Mam'zelle
                watched
                           intently,
                                     and Felicity
                                                      grinned to
                                                                      herself
                                                                                      she
          that Mam'zelle's anger was giving way to
                                                      enjoyment, as
                                                                      the French
realised
          exclaimed over the ingenuity
                                                      trick.
mistress
                                           of
                                                the
    'Oh
                là!'
                     she
                           exclaimed.'See
                                                                fades!
          Ιà
                                           how the
                                                      writing
                                                                           And now he
                     altogether. It
                                                      marvellous treek indeed!'
has disappeared
                                     is
                                           a most
    Then
          she made her expression very stern as
                                                      she turned
                                                                      to
                                                                           face June and
                     'Of
                           course,
                                     I must
                                                confiscate this chalk at
                                                                           once.'
Freddie,
          saying,
          Mam'zelle,' chorused both girls meekly.
```

'Ishall take it when I France the with me go to in holidays,' Mam'zelle, the she beamed.'My stern look vanishing went on as sister teaches village, you see, and I shall play the *petits enfants* at the school in our treek on her! How les petits will laugh when they see her writing vanish their eyes!' And how the girls laughed. What a sport old Mam'zelle before was! 'Thank goodness that Mam'zelle Dupont has а sense of humour,' said

Freddie to June later.'If we had played that trick on other mistress any in school would real trouble. jolly good the we be in lt was a trick, though, wasn't it?'

'I'll say!' said June, with a grin.'And it has put me in the mood to play a few more!'

Tricks and tennis

Miss Potts, who knew Mam'zelle Dupont hear her well, was not surprised to squealing with laughter shortly after she had left the third form's classroom. And Mam'zelle's little ways, she although Miss Potts couldn't help smiling to herself at shookher head as well.

'Isincerely hope that you have punished those two girls, Mam'zelle,' she said to the French mistress later. in the mistresses' common-room.

'Of course,' said Mam'zelle, with great dignity.'I confiscated the trick chalk that they used, and I scolded them most severely. The poor June was almost in tears.'

'Really?' said Miss Potts, disbelievingly, quite unable to picture Mam'zelle reducing anyone—let alone the brazen June—to tears.

chuckle.'Ah.it the French began mistress to was very funny treek they played those wicked girls! That June, she on me, is SO clever.'

'Very cleverand very naughty!' said Miss Potts, sternly. 'If you were a little firmer with her, Mam'zelle, she might not be encouraged to think that she can get away with anything!'

indeed, that June did think that she And, it seemed could get away with she anything, for and Freddie went'trick-mad', as Felicity called it, over the next few days. They made Bonnie squeal by putting insects in her pencil case, infuriated Amy by replacing her expensive talcum powder with itching and ruined Felicity powder, and Susan's tennis practice substituting a by trick ball for the real one.

also bottleof invisible Eleanor June managed to sneaka ink into ʻl'd Banks's satchel, laughing as she said to Freddie, love to see Miss James's face when Eleanor handsher prep in, after she's used my special ink!' order after they put But Felicity calledthe two to a frog in bed, and the girl screamed so loudly that both Matron and Miss Peters appeared the Neither of the grown-ups was amused on scene. at being dragged from their beds, but they accepted Esme's explanation that she had had nightmare. And Esme went up everyone's estimation for in not sneaking on

hated frogs and really had been very frightened indeed. two culprits, for she with her mother's letter in mind, went up cousin the Lucy, to her next morning and said, 'It was jolly decent of you not split on to June and

Freddie.'

Esme, surprised rather being spoken and pleased to in such a at and said, 'Well, I friendly way by Lucy, smiled didn't want to get them into And they only meant trouble. joke—I guess they weren't it as to a stiff of frogs!' know that I'm scared

```
'Idon't much like them either,' said Lucy, with a shudder.'But of
you know that already, don't you? Do
                                      you remember that time when we
                                                                        were
              foundone by the
                                 pond in your garden?'
little and we
                                      exchanged glances and Julie said in
   Bonnie and Julie, standing nearby,
low voice, 'Let's hope that this is
                              the start of a better understanding
         those two.'
between
    Bonnie nodded and said, 'It
                                 must be difficult for both of them, after
                        what's
                                                the past.'
                                  happened in
    'Oh,
              Esme told you about that, did she?' said Julie.'Lucy confided in
                                                                             me
         well.'
    as
                       looking thoughtful.'It's
   'Hmm,' said Bonnie,
                                                an awful shame. If
could think of a way to get the family back together again. If you ask
me-'
  'Hush!' hissed Julie.'They're coming over, and they won't be very pleased
                                                         they think that we have
                                                    if
been gossiping about their private business.'
    So
         Bonnie immediately changed the subject and began talking
     about the forthcoming half-term.
                       forward to
                                      it,'
                                           said Julie, as Lucy and Esme joined
         SO
              looking
                   and brother are coming on horseback, and we're going for a
them.'My parents
              cliff-tops.'
         the
   'How super!' said Lucy enviously.'My mother will
                                                         be
                                                              coming alone on
                   Father can't get away until Sunday.
                                                         She
the Saturday,
                                                              doesn't care for
              as
                        so I won't be
         ľm
              afraid,
                                           getting
                                                   such a
                                                              marvellous treat! I
horses,
         we'll be
                   going to a restaurant instead.'
expect
                                           picnic, with the
              think that's much nicer than a
                                                              sun ruining
your complexion, and insects buzzing
                                      around all the
                                                         time,' said Bonnie.
'Whataboutyou, Esme? Are your parents
                                           coming?'
   'Idon't know yet,' said Esme.'They're going on
                                                holiday the week before
                   back in time. I sure hope they can make it,
              be
they may not
                   girls were looking forward
   All
         of
              the
                                                to
                                                     half-term
                                                              enormously.
                   parents, or brothers and
Most of
         them had
                                                sisters,
                                                         coming
                                                                   to take
                   day, and to watchthe tennis
them out for the
                                                    and swimming displays.
   Felicity and Susan were both taking part in the chosen to play against one of the fourth
                                               the diving,
                                                              while June had
been chosen to
                                                    formers
                                                                        exhibition
                                                              in
                                                                   an
         match.
tennis
   'It's
         a tremendous
                            honour
                                      for the third, June,' Felicity
                                                                   told her.
when they were in the courtyard one day. 'You're the only girl in
                                                                   the
                                                                        school
wno is playing you who you're
                   against someone from a
                                                         form. Has Amanda
                                                higher
                                                                             told
                   going to
                            be
                                 playing against
                                                  vet?'
                       have been Penelope
   'Well, it
            was to
                                          Turner,
                                                    but she sprained her
wrist last week,'
                   said June.'So
                               if she's
                                          not fully recovered, I shall be
         Hilda Fenwick
                        instead.'
   'Golly!' said Susan,
                        coming up just in time to hear this. 'Penelope's a
marvellous player, but Hilda is quite superb—and very aggressive! She came jolly
```

close to Amanda herself once, and else has ever done that beating no one your sake, June, that Penelope before. hope for is better time.' in play Hilda, thank you very much!' 'Well, I'd rather retorted June. 'And I'd lose against her than beat Penelope.' rather

'You must be mad!'said Susan roundly.'Just think of the glory that you would bring to the third form if you beat Penelope.'

'To my mind, there's not much glory in beating someone who has

iust injury,' said June.'If I against will recovered from an win Penelope, people only lost because her wrist wasn't quite right. Now if that she ľm up really give it Hilda. I can everything I've got. And, win lose. no against or didn't do one will able to mγ very best and put be sav I up a good fight.'

'Well!' said find Freddie.'Wonders will Susan, June went off as to If cease! anvone had told me a few terms ago that June would one for out to tennis match the honour day go all win a of her have said that they were quite mad.' form, I would

Felicity laughed, but said thoughtfully, 'Do you really think that she's doing it for the third form,

Susan? Or for herself?'

'Whatever do you mean?' asked Susan.

'Well. June has certainly knuckled down to swimming and tennis since her. Amanda started taking an interest in But those are sports where plays as individual, and not team. And June part of one as a still an doesn't have any team spirit. Do remember what happened when Amanda you put last term?' the lacrosse team her in

said Susan.'We drew, when we could so easily have won. Because June was goal herself and hogged determined to shoot the ball. Elizabeth **Jenkins** а from West Tower position in a perfect to shoot in the last few was and would probably have won the match for But June minutes. us. try and score herself, even though she far simply had to was too away.'

'Exactly!' said Felicity.'June wanted the heroine of the to be more important to herthan whether hour, and that was the team won or lost. Miss Maxwell was absolutely furious with her, and gave her a thorough ticking afterwards.'

'Iremember,' said Susan. 'But Amanda didn't scold her at all. I thought at the time that it was rather odd.'

'Ioverheard Amanda talking to Kay Foster aboutit afterwards,'Felicity said.'She was frightfully disappointed that Malory Towers hadn't won the match, but she told Kay that she understood exactly how June felt. Amanda said that she had been just the same when she was training for the Olympics, and that she had always gone in for swimming and tennis because she didn'twant anyone else sharing in her glory.'

'Golly!' exclaimed Susan.'But old Amanda has plenty of team spirit now. Miss Grayling wouldn't have made her games captain otherwise.'

Felicity.'But she told Kay that she had only learned said to play as part of team since coming here. Which doesn't surprise all! me at a lf vou have any team spirit in at all, then good old Malory you the out.' place to bring it **Towers** is

'Well, let's just hope that June has some team spirit in her!' said Susan.'She still has a few years in which to find it.'

for now, June was concentrating But, solely on her tennis, determined to make a good showing at half-term and in the match against St Margaret's. She spent every spare moment the tennis court, badgering Freddie, on Felicity, Susaninto going with her that she had someone or SO practise against.

word, she's good!' Turner to they 'My said Penelope her friendMeg, as June playing against Felicity afternoon.'I almost hope that my watched one half-term! Imagine the humiliation of wrist doesn't get better time for in being beaten by one of those third-form kids!'

else who was devoting lot of time to Someone a tennis, much to astonishment of the the third form, was Esme.The girl had finally'confessed', as she put it, to Amy and Bonnie that she was to be reserve for the matches, tennis and had been unsurprised at their reaction.

'Oh dear!'Amy had said, looking most dismayed. 'Please tell that you me aren'tbecoming one of these dreadful, sporting types,like Felicity, or that big, Amanda Chartelow.' Amy shuddered and went on, 'She's so loud and ungainly aggressive that I simply can't bear her. And she looks more like bov than a girl.'

myself,' 'Iblame **Bonnie** said sorrowfully.'I should have thought had tennis practice earlier. of way to get you out of **Perhaps** it's not if think and 1'11 late, Esme.Let me have a see - 1 can come up with too a plan.'

thing is,' hesitantly, 'I—I don't actually 'Yes, Esme had said, rather but the until I of it. You see, Malory Towers, want to get out came to didn'teven *know* that I could play tennis. ľve never really been good at anything actually feel quite proudof before and—well. I myself. Not only that, but it as well.' ľm enjoying

looked quite horrified at this, but the more large-minded Amv Bonnie said, 'It very queerto me, but suppose if that's the seems way you there's about it. You must promise that you won't feel nothing we can do fact, Esme, I all tombovish on though. In think it's your duty to us, go rest of them that it's possible show Amanda and the to play sport and feminine and pretty and graceful.'

'Yes, I'll do that,' Esme had agreed, relieved that Bonnie, at least, seemed to be taking the news quite well.

and remained extremely disapproving after Esme had left Amy, however, the said to Ί feel quite let down by Esme, when I common-room she Bonnie, give her. I don't know that I think of all the help that we tried to more.' want to be friends with her any

rather petulant, and Bonnie, picking sounded up smiled herself. She knew that Amy had only befriended Esme because to she thought that the American girl admired and looked up to her, and affection didn'thave much genuine liking or for her all. Attempting to at turn replica of herself had been more for own gratificationthan the Esme into a her other girl's. And Amy'sconceit made it difficult for her that Esme was to accept that she didn't want to beginning to realise be iust like her. part, genuinely liked Esme and, although Bonnie, for she her missed her, now that tennis was taking lot much of of her seeing SO up a time, she was pleased that Esme had foundan activity that she enioved. Unlike Amy, Bonnie was interested in people, and her sympathy had been stirred her family's quarrel. bv Esme's story of How she hoped that the two fathers be able to their differences behind would put them! Esme, meanwhile, went off to her tennis practice. The good-hearted overcoming her own disappointment not being chosen Freddie. at as reserve, others could practise with selflessly gave up her time so that the her. Today, doubles **Felicity** and Esme were playing against and Susan. she and the the The weather was extremely warm, by end of first set all four girls felt uncomfortably hot. 'Phew!' said Freddie, flopping down on the grass and fanning herself with her racket.'I'm worn out after just one set!' red-faced Susan.'I'm roasting! too,' said a Perhaps should 'Me we stop now.' Felicity frowned at this suggestion, but it was Esme who surprised evervone, bracingly, 'Nonsense! If were playing saying we in а tournamentwe wouldn't able to stop after one vlamis because we felt be set. hot and tired. I that should play on.' sav we 'Hear. hear!' said Felicity.'Come we'll have a drink of on, lemonade and then we'll all rain.' feel right as as all The girls had brought of lemonade with them, and they bottles the side of the court now, drinking thirstily. Felicity moved to was all felt refreshed once their thirst had been quenched, playingon right, and they with

new heart.

Susan won the but close thing. As Felicity and match, it was а thev off the court, Felicity said to Susan. Ί think Freddie was off walked might have lost. Esme played superbly.' little today, otherwise we her game a just!' said Susan.'Who would 'Didn't she have thought, at the beginning of term, that she had it in her?'

'She really seems to be finding her feet at Malory Towers,' said well at tennis have given her pleased.'Doing confidence in seems to Felicity, other ways. She doesn't much now, and she's trying much harder copy Amy so at lf like chance lessons. she carries this, there's that she on a into the fifth form next term, while we the fourth.' might go up go into 'Golly, that would shame,' be a said Susan, looking а little for dismayed.'A shame us, mean, though of course it would

be jolly good thing for Esme.I suppose that Lucy will be pleased to back of hertoo.' the see 'Perhaps, two of them do although the seem to be making an fact, the effort and getting little better now,' said Felicity.'In only fly on a ointment beastly the the moment be this business in at seems to with Bill and Clarissa.' 'Ishall be glad when Bill's arm is better,' said Susan.'What with helping Five Oaks, tennis, swimming and lessons feel absolutely exhausted!' at out been quite a busy term,'agreed Felicity.'We shall all 'Yes, it's be jolly glad a break when halfterm comes.' of The girls were so busy that the last few days before half-term simply Saturday morning, Felicity woke early. She flew by. Then on knew that she was aboutsomething, but she couldn't think excited first what it was. Then a at little thrill of joy ran through her as she remembered, and she sat up

'Wake up, everyone!' she cried happily.'It's half-term!'

bed.

in

10 A super half-term

The arrive slowly first—in'dribs drabs', parents seemed to at and Pam said. Then, as the morning wore on, more and more arrived, and soon the were filled with groups laughing, chattering girls their families. grounds of and was thrilled that her mother and father were among Felicity the first She flew meet them, hugging first her mother, then her to arrive. to father. letter, Mother?' she asked eagerly.'I'm taking 'Did you get my part in the divinglater, and so is Susan.' 'Yes. I got it, dear,' said Mrs Rivers, beaming happily at her daughter.'Daddy and I were awfully proudto hear that you excited had Darrell, of She telephoned me the been chosen. So was course. other wish you luck.' said to evening, and 'How I wish that she could have come with you!' said Felicity. 'Well, she's working awfully hard at the moment,' said Mr Rivers. 'But the summer holidays aren't too far you will one another away, so see then.' Pam with her Nora with her Nearby, Felicity could see parents, and mother and young sister. And in the distance she could see Susan, chattering while Bonnie enjoyed being fussed nineteen-to-the-dozen with her jolly father, big, over by her doting parents. I wonder here too? thought if Esme's parents are Felicity. do hope so. received Sadly for had Esme, they weren't. She a message to sav that her parents wouldn't from their trip until late this be returning afternoon, by which time it for travel to Malory would be too late them to Towers. But they meant to set off early the following morning, SO that she would spend tomorrow with them.All able to the same, the girl couldn't help be feeling a little forlorn as she saw the happy time that the others were having. There was Julie, dressed in her riding gear, ready to off with go parents and brother for their picnic. And there—looking like SO her that Esme gave a gasp—was Aunt Janet, with Lucy. Esme hadn't beloved mother seen her aunt since the families fell out, and for moment she stood a the spot, hardly knowing what to do. But the problem rooted to was aunt, who spotted Esme and came over at solved her once. a delighted by smile on her face. cheek.'How wonderful to dear!'she said, kissing the girl the on see you again.' 'Hallo, Aunt Janet,' answered Esme,her voice a little shaky.'I'm so pleased that you could come and see Lucy.'

who had been hovering a little awkwardly in the background, Mother that you weren't sure whether your said, 'I was just telling people come, Esme.' would be able to they telephoned Miss Grayling this morning and said that they wouldn't get here today, 'said Esme.' But they are coming tomorrow.' 'Well, that's good,' said Mrs Carstairs. 'But you can't possibly stav here enjoying themselves.I insist that you off alone today. while everyone else is to lunch with Lucy and me.' come out Esme glanced at her cousin, sure that she wouldn't be too happy invitation, but Lucy was smiling. So Esme smiled too, and aboutthe said happily, you, Aunt Janet. That will be a treat after I was expecting 'Thank to stav here for school lunch.' restaurant that Mrs Carstairs took the girls to was a very good one, The slap-up meal. But, even more than the delicious food, Esme and they had a of her aunt and cousin. There were a few awkward enjoyed the company moments when the girls mentioned their fathers, the whole but on they had a very pleasant time, recalling childhood incidents and telling Lucy'smother Malory Towers. Mrs Carstairs teased Esme good-naturedly abouther aboutlife at accent and Lucy laughed, saying, 'You should have heard it American first started Towers, Mother. It was much stronger Malory when she at then.' 'Was it really?' said Esme, looking surprised. have lost some of it yes,' said Lucy.'You seem to 'Oh the term has as And you don't say "gee" half as much as you used to. gone on. Why, at times you sound quite English!' exclaimed Esme.'Mother will be 'Heavens!' pleased.' your mother, Esme?' asked Mrs Carstairs, looking rather **'How** terribly, you know.' wistful.'I do miss her misses you as well,' said Esme.'But you'll be able 'Well. I know that she her tomorrow. Perhaps the two of you could talk, and—' to see shookher head, regretfully.'I only wish that we could, my Lucy'smother But your father will be there, and Lucy's father is hoping to dear. But come well, so that might make thingsa little awkward.' tomorrow as girls looked uncomfortable now, so Mrs Carstairs hastily changed Both the subject, saying, 'Well, we've a little time to spare before the divingand swimming at Malory Towers, so what would you girls like to do now?' then Esme said, 'Why don't we pop over to They thought for a moment, did get say hallo to him.' Five Oaks and see Sandy? l never to Lucy, of course, was only too happy to agree to this, so her said, 'Very well. As you don't try mother long as to me up his get on great one for know that I'm back, Lucy! You not a horses.' Five Oaks, returning Jack to his Julie and her people were also at flurry of introductions, then, while Julie's stableafter their picnic. There was a Esme spotted Sandy, who had poked his mother chatted with Mrs Carstairs, stall to see what all the noise was about. head out of his

she cried joyfully, going up to the horse's stroke nose. 'How marvellous to see you again, boy.' nudged Esme, who laughed and Sandy whinnied softly and said, 'I really remembers me!' believe that he 'Perhaps he does,'said Lucy, with a smile. and Clarissa Just then Bill appeared, and there were yet more introductions, neither Esme nor Mrs Carstairs had met the two girls before. for Esme, who much about them that she felt if she knew them very well indeed, had heard so as looked Bill and Clarissa with interest. Bill's arm was still plaster. at in said, 'I she back to the hospital next week, and ľm and have to go will that the plaster can come off. that the doctor say won't l hoping glad when I old Thunder again! Not being able to on be can get up ride has been simply dreadful for both of us!' Malory Soon time for the **Towers** their families was girls and to the school in time for the swimming and tennis, but return to they left, before Julie foundan opportunityto take Clarissa aside. 'Idon't seem to have had the chance to talk to you or Bill in she said. 'How are things? Have there been any more strange private just lately,' happenings?' 'No, thank heavens,' said Clarissa. 'Jimdid catch a man prowling strange roundhere the other night, just before he went homefor the evening. But he out to be one of Mr Banks's grooms. Mr Banks had sent him turned scout roundand check that everything was all right.' 'That was over to have a him,' said Julie. thoughtful of he's been very good to us,' said Clarissa. 'Of course, Bill knows now Now that she's feeling "accident" was no that her accident. stronger, could be best to that she her thought it tell her so on guard.' 'Good idea,' said Julie.'Although it sounds as if whoever was behind tricks.' may have decided stop these rotten to it hope so,' said Clarissa, with a 'Icertainly sigh.'It's been an awfullv time. Of we've tried to keep the whole difficult course, business quiet, but children somehow word has and some of the from the village have got out for riding lessons. Their parents afraid that they may be stopped coming are they won't allow the children hurt too, so to come until they're certain that it's quite safe.' 'Oh, Clarissa!' cried Julie in dismay.'I had idea.' no said Clarissa, 'Well, I one can't blame them,' suddenly suppose looking rather strained.'But of course, it means that we don't have as much money used to.' coming in as we more worried Julie, guessing that Clarissa was a lot than she was said stoutly, 'Well, you may sure that all the Malory letting be on, We'll stand by girls will continue Clarissa. vou all right!' **Towers** to come, that there was something else that she, and Julie wished the others. But and Clarissa. She would could do help Bill bring it up after half-term. to she didn't want to dampen everyone's spirits today, of all for certainly days.

marvellous day it And what a ΑII the girls had been taken out to lunch by their parents, though those who were taking part in the sports that afternoon had been careful not eat too much. to 'Ishall make up it at tea-time,' Felicity for had said to her mother, ice-cream.'halfterm after refusing an teas are always absolutely super!' staff had Indeed they were, and the kitchen worked very hard at producing dainty sandwiches, scores of cakes, scones and big bowlsof fat, juicy strawberries with jugs of cream. swimming exhibitions. Chairs first there were the tennis and had around the and June's been arranged tennis court, parents proudly sat front. the herself felt little nervous—a most unusual thing for her—as she June a upper-school matches and for come. watched the waited her turn to Her Hilda Fenwick, opponent was to be after all, and—for a fleeting moment—June wishing found herself that the less aggressive Penelope playing was instead. Then she spotted Hilda, chatting with one of her friends. The fourth her, and gave her a scornful smirk before former saw June watching turning saying something that made her friendlaugh.At once June's moment back and self-doubt vanished, the surface her fighting spirit coming to again.So, Hilda thought that she was going to have a walk-over, did she? Well, she could jolly well think again! Felicity and her parents were sitting with Susanand her people to and, as watchthe match. June and Hilda walked on to the court.Felicity 'Mv word!Just look at June's face!' whispered to Susan. grim determination, wore an expression of and even Hilda looked little taken aback as two girls faced one another. the Miss Maxwell, who was actingas umpire, tossed to see who would serve first. June won, and the two girls took their places. Then Miss Maxwell 'Play!' and the began. shouted, match exhibition matches As there were several to get through, each one of only one set. This meant that the spectators did not consisted become boredand restless, and didn'tget too tired. June, her the players nerves her first game superbly, couple of completely gone now, played getting a aces past the bigger girl and winning comfortably. But Hilda fought and, for the second while,the went with service. back, taking a games both girls going all lt very exciting match, out to win and was а each point, while their supporters cheered fiercely for loudly and yelledencouragement. discovered that Hilda's June, though, backhand was had quickly weak point, and as exploited this ruthlessly. And, as the match went on she the score stood at four in June's favour, her persistence five games to paid and her Hilda faulted first service, second was more cautious. off. on her

the

hope to

ball

reach it.

June slammed

couldn't

Too

fourth

cautious, for

former

back, placing it

where

the

'Love, fifteen,' calledout Miss Maxwell, while the third formers themselves hoarse. 'Good shot. June!' 'Go it, June!' 'You do can June! Play up!' it. June played And up for all she was worth, winning the next two There was a tense silence as Hilda served points. to stay in the match. completely and But alas, her nerve seemed to have deserted her she muffed ball almost June's feet. The the service, placing the at girl could almost taste victory, and she hit the ball back so that it iust net. Hilda, still at cleared the baseline, forward, but it was the ran no clapped won! The third formers and cheered, while June's use. June had beamed with pride. parents The two girls walked the net and shookhands, to June saying, 'Bad luck, Hilda.' ʻlt wasn't bad luck,' said Hilda ruefully, defeat.'I gracious in was completely outplayed. Jolly well done, June.' 'June played marvellously, didn'tshe?' said Susanto Felicity, the two as them changed into their bathing costumes ready for the diving. Ί of only hope that we half well!' do as of In fact the them did very well indeed, their display of two divingvery graceful and thrilling to watch. Felicity's beautiful swallow dive board brought 'oohs' from the first formers, from the top and 'aahs' gasps of admiration from the parents. And Susan received roundof for her a applause daring somersault, whichshe had practised to perfection. 'Simplymarvellous, darling!' cried Mrs Rivers, when Felicity joined her afterwards. parents 'Yes. was proudof you,' said Mr Rivers, giving her a hug.'And take some good photographs as well. I shall send some to managed to once I've had them developed.' Darrell time for tea and, all too soon, it seemed, Then it was the girls off. Most of them their parents were staying were waving in nearby that they could come back tomorrow, while others, who lived nearer to hotels SO were going homefor the night. Malory Towers, perfectly super day!' said Nora, as the third formers 'Well. what a gathered in the common-room. Pam.'And June beating 'First-rate!' Hilda at agreed tennis, and Susanand doing so splendidly the divingwas the icing on in the cake!' Felicity 'And talking of cakes, wasn't that a simply wizard tea?' said much today that I feel as Freddie.'I've if eat eaten so never want to again!' you'll feel differently tomorrow,' laughed Felicity. daresay Ί ves, we'vestill got tomorrow to look forward to!' cried Bonnie, 'Ooh handstogether excitedly. 'How lovely!' clapping her

Even Amy, who usually foundsomething to complain about, was in a spending she had enjoyed the day with her good mood, for parents and grandmother. marvellous time,' she said.'I really think that this 'l've had a has been the most perfect day.' second that!' said Esme.'Thank you for asking along today, 111 me enjoyed myself much.' Lucy. I SO 'Well, it was really Mother who asked you,' said Lucy.'But ľm glad that you came too.' nice to see Aunt Janet again,' Esme said, rather Ίt was SO perfectly obvious it's that she and Mother are missing one

wistfully.'And only there was something we could do another terribly. lf to bring them and Uncle Robert, together. And Father of course.' 'Well, there isn't,' said Lucy, with a sigh.'Quite frankly, don't see Esme, I

how our parents is ever going to this rift between be mended!'

11 A family reunion

```
Esme couldn't
                          the
                               idea of
                                         out
                                               her
                                                    head. If
                                                              only she
But
                    get
                                                                         and Lucy
could make thingsright, and the
                               two families could be
                                                    as
                                                         one again, it
                                                                         would
                                                                                   be
     marvellous for words!'Lucy,
                                                         think of something!'
                                    we
                                         must try
                                                    to
                                                                              she
said, urgently. 'Tomorrow
                                                              here. It
                                                                         will
                          our
                               parents
                                         are
                                               going to
                                                         be
                                                                              be
                                                                                   the
first time that the four
                          of
                               them have been together,
                                                         in
                                                              the
                                                                    same place, for
                         this opportunity slip
         iust can't let
                                               by!'
vears.We
          looked
    Lucy
                     at
                          her
                               cousin
                                         thoughtfully
                                                         for
                                                              а
                                                                    moment
                                                                              then, at
                          right. Look here, I can't concentrate with all
                                                                              excited
last, she
          said, 'You're
                                                                         this
          going on. Let's slip away, and find somewhere quiet where we shall be
chatter
                                                                                   able
     hear ourselves
                    think.'
to
          the two girls slipped quietly
    So
                                              from the
                                                         room and went off
                                                                              to
                                                                                   one
          little musicrooms.
     the
                               Esme perched
                                                    the
                                                         piano stool, while Lucy
of
                                               on
                                                                              sat
cross-legged
               on
                    the
                         floor, their brows
                                                         with concentration
                                               creased
                                                                                   thev
thought
          hard.
    Ίm
          quite certain
                          that Mother and
                                              Aunt Maggie would
                                                                              only too
                                                                         be
                                               Lucy.'Our fathers
                               make up,' said
                                                                    are the
                                                                              ones that
glad of
               excuse
                          to
          an
                          work on.
                                    They're
                                               both so
                                                         dreadfully stubborn!'
we
     need to
               get
                    to
                                         sigh. Then her face lit
    'And
          proud,'
                    said Esme, with a
                                                                    up.'What
                                                                              we
need is
               situation
                          where
                                    they have to forget
                                                              abouttheir silly
                                                                              pride,
                                               stake.I
because
          something more important is
                                         at
                                                         know!
                                                                    Suppose
                                                                              we
                                                                                   were
                    them into the swimming-pool, so that the
     push one of
                                                                   other had
                                                                              to
               rescue?'
come to
          his
    'That would
                                    said Lucy scornfully. 'Both of
                     never work,'
                                                                   them swim like fish,
                                                                   that you and
and wouldn't
               need rescuing. All
                                    that would happen
                                                              is
                                                                                   Ι
               into a
                          dreadful
                                    row.'
would
          get
                                    right,'said Esme,rather glumly.'Oh dear, how
    'Yes,
         suppose
                          you're
     difficult
                     all
                          is!'
               it
          Lucy suddenly
                          snapped her
                                         fingers and cried, 'Wait!
                                                                         Perhaps
    But
                                                                                   we
could do
               another
                          way. We can't
                                         push Father
                                                              Uncle Philip in—but
                                                         or
        it
                                                                                   you
could pretend
               to
                    fall
                          in!'
    'Me?' said Esme, looking
                               quite alarmed.'But what good would
                                                                         that do?'
               see?' said Lucy.'You'll have to
    'Don't you
                                               make some excuse to
                                                                         get
                                                                              away
                                              swimming-pool, where
from your parents,
                    and come down to
                                         the
                                                                         1
                                                                              will
                                                                                   be
          with mine. Then you must throwyourself
                                                    in the deep end, and
                                                                         pretend
waiting
                                                                                   that
                                         my
you're
          in
               difficulties. Of
                               course,
                                               father
                                                         will
                                                              dive in
                                                                         and
                                                                              rescue
you. And your
               father will
                               be
                                         grateful
                                                    to
                                                         him that it
                                                                         will
                                                                              be
                                    SO
                                                         being enemies.'
quite impossible for
                    the pair
                               of
                                    them to
                                               carry on
    Esme looked
                     simply
                               horrified
                                              this, and said, 'Why can't you
                                         at
                                                                              pretend
    fall
                    my father
                                    can rescue you?'
          in.
               and
to
    'Because
                     swim like a
                                   fish too,' answered Lucy.'What's
                                                                         the
               matter,
Esme?
               you afraid of spoiling your hair?'
      Are
```

afraid of drowning!' retorted Esme, nettled by the scorn in her cousin's voice.'Lucy, you know that I'm not a very good swimmer, and always stay in the shallow end.' that's why and it will be much more convincing if SO you pretend Lucy.'And there's than me!' said fall in, rather not the slightest to father of Even if doesn't chance vou drowning. mγ come to the most definitely will—I shall be haul you out.' rescue—which he there to moment, then said, 'But suppose this silence for Esme digested in а ruin everything! It's else me? That would simply half-term. someone rescues there will of about.' remember, and be lots people 'Well. we shall just have to choose time carefully,' said Lucy, looking our thoughtful.'I know! We'll do it o'clock. There's at two will gymnastics display then, so most of the be watching on parents that. The whole thing will only take a few moments. Now, once my father to pulled of the pool, you will pretend you out have to be dash off unconscious for a few minutes. Meanwhile, I'll to fetch your We'll have to parents and tell them that Father has saved you from drowning. that Uncle Philip feels properly exaggerate a bit, of course, SO grateful. And pretend arrive at the pool, you can come round, and once your parents to them that you owe your life Father. lf that doesn't to get them don't know what will!' talking, rather doubtful and if Esme still looked Lucy said earnestly, 'Esme, find the go through with this, will be the bravest courage to it and have ever done. Our families will be reunited, best thing that you and it will all thanks you.' be to much struckby this, but a little voice piped up Esme was at the back of her mind: what if it doesn't work? What if something goes wrong? of Yes, but what if 1 let the chance ending this feud pass by? thought Esme. What if my parents, and Lucy's, never speak to again, because didn'thave the pluck to another go through with our plan? That would be far worsethan trying and failing. She and said, 'I'll do it.' took a deep breath you!' said Lucy, getting up and clapping her the cousin on back.'I if it all worksout, perhaps our will decide sav, parents to move next door to each other again. Won't fun?' that be 1111 say,' said Esme, her face breaking into a smile.'Things will be iust they used to be.' as But they wouldn't be *quite* the same, thought Lucy, sobering suddenly, for best friend now. And Lucy had no intention of throwing off. Julie was was getting on with Esme very much better now than she had at the of fondness beginning term, and the old they had felt for one another was would starting back—but her cousin nevertake Julie'splace with her. to come how she could broach this subject without offending Esme, but, She wondered mind, Esme said, 'Of if the girl had read her course. 1 realise almost as that thingshave changed. We have both changed great deal over the a years. And know that Julie is your friendnow. I certainly wouldn't try to come

you—the two of you get well together that simply between on SO it wouldn't right. But it will be nice for the two of have one be us to another for company in the holidays.' super,' Lucy, relieved that would agreed 'Oh be that Esme ves, the situation. Grinning, she added, 'Perhaps understood and accepted 1 can ride.' teach vou to 'And dress properly, and do can teach you how to perhaps vour hair don't look like a boy!' laughed Esme. so that vou and Lucy said, 'Heavens, rang for bedtime Just then the bell I had no idea it late! We'd better dash. You know what a stickler Felicity was SO is for the lights out on time.' putting girls made their way to the dormitory, both of them feeling So the two only their scheme little apprehensive. lf worked, then this excited and a would turn out to be the best half-term ever! third formers gathered the wait for The in common-room to their people after breakfast on Sunday morning. parents won't arrive any sooner because you're standing 'Your there Freddie, who had watching, you know,' June called out to stationed herself window. 'Iknow,but I get SO impatient and restless when I'm waiting for people,' Freddie.'I just can't seem to anything. sighed settle to Oh. here here?' a car! Does it belong to anyone comes Foster's parents,' said Felicity, 'No, those are Kay going across to ioin Freddie.'But few more cars are coming. Bonnie, I do believe а one to your people!' them belongs squeal and ran As Bonnie gave a from the room,Freddie said, here, too, Lucy—or are 'Your parents are they Esme's? Your mothers look so alike that I can't tell one from the other!' The two cousins went across to the window, and Esme said in а voice, 'They're mine.' hollow rather 'Well, you don't sound very pleased to see them!' said Nora, surprised. feelings were very mixed. fact. Esme's Of course she In was she extremely nervous pleased see parents, but was also feeling her aboutthe that she and Lucy had come up with. She glanced scheme at her reassuring smile, then went off to cousin, who gave her a greet her parents. Esme reminded for the good the family, She was doing this of herself firmly, and if the plan failed it wouldn't of lack of be because a courage on her part! weren't able to come that day, so Susan'sparents she was going out with people. The two girls ran outside together greet Mr and Felicity and her to almost knocking over Eleanor Mrs Riversas soon as their car drew up, Banks, who was standing at the bottom of the steps, talking to her uncle. you're 'Watchwhere going,you third formers!' she said crossly. 'Sorry, Eleanor!' chorused Susanand Felicity, both of them glancing Mr at Banksrather curiously. He was a tall man—very pale, like Eleanor herself—

```
with hooded eyes and thin lips, which seemed to
                                                      be curved into a
permanent smile.
         that Eleanor's uncle?' murmured Felicity
   ʻls
                                                      to
                                                           Susan.'He
                                                                    looks rather
         don't you think? I never trust people who smile all
                                                                     the time!'
                   and said, 'You shouldn't judge a
                                                     book by
                                                                its
    Susan laughed
                                                                     cover.
                                                                               Mr
     Banks has
              been jolly good to
                        their time of need.'
         Clarissa
                   in
Bill
   and
   'Of
                        had forgotten
                                       about that!' said Felicity.'Well,
         course,
                   1
                                                                     he must be
                                       he
              after all—and I suppose
                                            can't help the way that he looks.'
quite decent
   Esme and Lucy, meanwhile, were having a grand time with their respective
                   there was a tricky moment when the two families
         though
                                                                     came face to
         the courtyard. The two mothers
                                            greeted
                                                      one another
                                                                     rather
                             and Mr
awkwardly, while Mr Walters
                                       Carstairs
                                                 merely
                                                           nodded
                                                                     unsmilingly, and
rather stiffly.
              before
                        walking
                                  on.
                                       Lucy, unseen
                                                      by
                                                           the grown-ups, gave her
              wink, and Esme grinned back. Her father
                                                           wouldn't
                                                                               stiff
cousin
                                                                     be
                                                                          SO
and unfriendly once he
                        thought
                                 that Uncle Robert
                                                      had saved her
                                                                     life!
                   time came for Esme to
         once the
                                            carry out her
                                                           part in
                                                                     this
                                                                          daring
plan, she didn'tfeel like grinningat all! There were butterflies in
                                                                the
                                                                     girl's stomach
                   parents to
                                       bench, underthe shade
                                                                of
    she
         led
              her
                                  a
                                                                     a
                                                                          tree. in
as
                             had been thronged with people
    courtyard. The grounds
                                                                earlier,
                                                                          but
                                                                               now
                        the gymnastics display was due to
    was quieter,
                   for
                                                                start shortly,
                                                                               and
                        had gone to
                                       watch.
many of
         the parents
                                            quietly for a
   'How
         pleasant
                             iust to
                                       sit
                                                                few moments,' said
                   it
                        is
Mrs Walters.'We have had such a
                                       busy morning, with so
                                                                much to
                                                                          see. I
must say, dear, Malory Towers
                                  seems a
                                                 splendid
                                                           school.'
                        mistress of yours was telling tennis,' said Mr Walters, looking
   'And
         that games
                                                                that you're
                                                           me
beginning to
              shine at
                                                           proudly
daughter.'It sure looks like this
                                       school
                             English
                                                 is
                                                      bringing
                                                                out
                                                                     some hidden
              you.'
talents
         in
   Normally,
              Esme would have basked in
                                                      parents'
                                                 her
                                                                praise,
                                                                          but
                                                                               now
              tenterhooks, for it was time for
she was on
                                                 her
                                                      to
                                                           go
                                                                down to
                                                                          the
swimming-pool.
                        right, dear?' asked her mother,
   'Are
        you
              quite all
                                                           looking
                                                                     at
                                                                          her
                                                                               in
concern.'You
              look a
                        little flushed.'
         fine, Mother,'
                        said Esme.'It's just that I'm a
                                                           little hot and thirsty.
                                                 Cook can
     might go
              to
                   the
                        kitchen, and see
                                            if
                                                           spare us
                                                                     some
lemonade.'
                        father.'ShallI come and help you carry it?'
    'Good idea,' said her
                        manage, Father,' Esme assured
                                                           him hastily.'You sit
    'Oh
                   can
     here and relax with Mother.'
                            towards the
                        off
   And
         Esme walked
                                            kitchen, changing
                                                                direction
                                                                          as
                        of sight of her parents, and running
                                                                off
soon as
         she
              was out
                                                                     to
                                                                          the
swimming-pool.
                   parents were already there, Lucy feeling
   Lucy
         and
              her
                                                                quite as
                                                                          nervous
                   now that the time had come for them to
                                                                put their plan into
    her
         cousin,
as
```

```
She glanced
                            roundas
                                        Esme approached,
                                                                     Mr
                                                                           and Mrs
                                                                                      Carstairs
                                                               but
had their backs to
                       the
                            girl,
                                  and didn'tspot her until she
                                                                                      ledge of
                                                                     was
                                                                           on
                                                                                the
rocks surrounding the
                       pool.
    'Hallo, Esme!'
                       said her
                                  aunt, sounding
                                                   surprised.'What are
                                                                           you
                                                                                doing here?'
    'Oh.
                                                         here,' answered
           I—er—I
                       thought
                                  1
                                        saw Felicity
                                                                           Esme, a
                                                                                      little
                                        her something.
                                                         Hallo, Uncle Robert.'
flustered.'I just
                 needed
                            to
                                  ask
    'Hallo, my
                 dear,' answered
                                        uncle,a
                                                    little gruffly.
                                  her
           gave her
                                  а
                                        meaningful look, which Esme knew meant
                                                                                      that she
                       cousin
was supposed
                       fall
                                        pool. But how was
                 to
                            into the
                                                               she
                                                                     to
                                                                           do
                                                                                it
                                                                                      in
                                                                                            a
convincing way? If
                       she
                            just
                                  threwherself
                                                    in,
                                                         it
                                                               wouldn't
                                                                           look realistic
                                                                                            at
                                  though,
all.
           it
                 turned
                            out,
                                              Esme's
                                                         fall
                                                               was very
                                                                          realistic
                                                                                      indeed!
The
     rocks around
                       the
                            pool were extremely slippery
                                                               and, as
                                                                           the
                                                                                girl
                                                                                      stepped
forward,
                 feet suddenly
                                  slid
                                        from underher, and she tumbled
                                                                                headlong
                                                                                            into
           her
the
     pool, her
                 scream
                            of
                                  fright quite genuine.
                                        spot, as
                                                    Esme disappeared
    Lucv
           stood rooted
                            to
                                  the
                                                                           underthe
                                                                                      water,
                                                               And
while Mrs Carstairs
                       gave a little
                                        crv
                                              of
                                                    horror.
                                                                     Mr
                                                                           Carstairs
                                                                                      sprang
    action
                 immediately,
                                  throwing
                                              off
                                                    his
                                                         iacketand
                                                                     plunging into
                                                                                      the
                                                                                            loog
                                                                           surface.
after Esme.For
                 а
                       moment
                                  he,
                                        too, vanished
                                                         beneath
                                                                     the
                                                                                      then he
           gasping
                       for air,
                                        unconscious
                                                         Esme in
                                                                     his
                                                                           arms.
came up,
                                  an
       think she may have banged
                                         her
                                               head on
                                                           the
                                                                 rocks!'
                                                                            he
                                                                                  calledto
                                                                                              his
                                                          wife.'Help me
                                                                           to
                                                                                 get
                                                                                       her
                                                                                             out.
And Lucy, run
                 as
                       fast
                            as
                                  you
                                        can
                                              and find
                                                         Esme's
                                                                     parents—and
                                                                                      vou'd
                            too!'
better
           fetch Matron,
                            like
                                        wind towards the
                                                               school.
                                                                           Why had she
    Scared now, Lucy ran
                                  the
                                  idea? If Esme
thought
           up
                 this
                       stupid
                                                    turned
                                                               out to
                                                                           be
                                                                                 badly injured,
     would
                 all
                       be
                                  fault, and she
                                                    would
                                                               never forgive
                                                                                 herself!
it
                            her
                                                                                            And
where
           on
                 earth was
                            she
                                  supposed
                                              to
                                                    start looking
                                                                     for
                                                                           her
                                                                                 aunt and
                 didn'thave the
                                  faintest idea
                                                    where
                                                                           left
                                                                                them!Perhaps
uncle, for
           she
                                                               Esme had
                                                    first, for
she
     had
           better
                       go
                            and
                                  fetch Matron
                                                               there was
                                                                           no
                                                                                time to waste.
But,
           she
                 reached
                            the
                                  courtyard, Lucy spotted
                                                               her
                                                                     aunt and
                                                                                uncle sitting
     as
           bench,
                            raced up to them.
     a
                       and
on
    'Why, Lucy!' said Mrs
                            Walters,
                                        alarmed
                                                    at
                                                         the
                                                               girl's panic-stricken
expression.'What on
                       earth is
                                  the matter?'
    'It—it's Esme,'
                                                               breath.'There's
                       gasped
                                  Lucy, trying to
                                                    catch her
                                                                                been an
                                  swimming-pool
accident.
           She's fallen into the
                                                    and
                                                         hit
                                                               her
                                                                     head.'
           Walters
                                  pale, while Mr
                                                    Walters
    Mrs
                       turned
                                                               was
                                                                     on
                                                                           his
                                                                                feet
                            look of
     immediately,
                                        horror
                                                         his
                                                               face. 'My
                                                                           father
                                                                                      dived in
                       a
                                                    on
                            out,' Lucy said.'And
     and
           pulled
                                                                           fetch vou
                       her
                                                    he
                                                         sent me
                                                                     to
                                                                                      both, and
     Matron.'
                                                   Walters,
    'We
           shall go
                       there at
                                  once,'said Mr
                                                               tryingto
                                                                           speak calmly,
                                                                                            as
     helped
                 his
                       wife to
                                  her feet. Lucy,
                                                    you carry on
                                                                           find Matron,
                                                                     and
                                                                                            will
he
                       come to
vou? Tell
                                  the pool immediately.
                                                               Good girl!'
           her
                 to
           sped off
                       into the
                                  school.
                                              and
                                                    up
                                                         the
                                                               stairs to
                                                                           Matron's
                                                                                      room.She
    Lucy
                                                                     terrific
           without
                                  to knock,
                                              giving Matron
                                                                                 start.
burst in.
                       pausing
                                                               a
```

```
goodness!' she cried, looking most displeased at
                                                            the third former's
              But before she could begin to scold, Lucy's face crumpled
     manners.
                                                                      and, between
of
         cried, 'Matron, you must come quickly! There's
                                                            been a
                                                                      dreadful
         and
               Esme is
                        hurt.'
accident,
                            feet at once, putting a
                                                            comforting arm about
   Matron
               was on
                         her
                                                                 'There
Lucy'sshoulders, and
                   saving
                              in
                                   her brisk
                                             but
                                                  kindlymanner,
                                                                           now,
                                             you won't be
                   keep calm, my
                                   dear, or
                                                            able to
                                                                           me what
              to
                                                                      tell
         trv
     happened. Take me to
                              Esme, and you can explain
                                                            what has
has
                                                                      happened on
the way.'
                   and Lucy only got
   But
          Matron
                                             far
                                                                      when the
                                        as
                                                  as
                                                       the
                                                            big
                                                                 hall
                   opened
                              and a
                                       very bedraggled Mr
door was
         suddenly
                                                            Carstairs
                                                                      appeared,
                             who was carrying
followed
          by
               Mr
                   Walters,
                                                  a
                                                       pale, but
                                                                 conscious. Esme.
   'Thank goodness!' breathed
                             Lucy, while Matron
                                                  took charge
                                                                 and
                                                                      said crisply,
                                                       Carstairs, you
'Bring her
          up
               to
                   the San,
                              Mr Walters.
                                            And Mr
                                                                      had better
              those wet things. Wait in
get out
         of
                                             my
                                                  room,and I'll get
                                                                      someone
               blanket.'
fetch you
         a
   With
               usual efficiency, Matron soon had Esme undressed and
         her
                                                                     in bed,
              examined her carefully. 'No bonesbroken, thank heavens,'
         she
where
                                                                      she
               last.'But
                        ľm
                              afraid you're
                                            going to have a beautiful bruise
announced at
                                                                                on
your forehead
              tomorrow, young
                               lady!'
                        murmured Esme,a
          don't mind,'
                                            little smile on
                                                            her
    lips.'Itwas worthit.' 'Why, whatever do
                                             you mean?' asked
     Matron,
               astonished.
   'Ishouldn't
                   surprised if she was concussed,' said Lucy, hastily. 'I
               be
                                                                                say,
              you think I might have a
Matron,
                                             word with Esme alone?'
          do
                                            said, 'Gee, I
                                                            don't know if that's a
                                  this, and
   Mr
         Walters
                   frowned
                            at
good idea, Lucy. Esme really needssome peaceand
                                            quiet.'
                                            I'd like to talk to Lucy. You and
          Esme said, 'It's all
                              right, Father.
   But
Mother
         will
              come and
                        see me in a
                                        little while, won't you?'
                              away!'
                                        said her father.
         trv
                    keep me
               to
                                       long, Lucy,' admonished
.'And now I'd better
   'Don't keep Esme talking
                             for too
                                                                 Matron,
                                                                                she
ushered
         Mr
               Walters
                         from the room.'And now I'd
                                                                 go
                                                                      and
                                                                           see
                                                                                how
         Carstairs
                  is
                         doing.'
poor Mr
         come with you, Matron,' the girls heard Esme's
   111
                                                           father
                                                                      say,
                                                                                the
                                                 already
               behind
                         the
                              two grown-ups.'I've
door closed
                                                            shaken
                                                                      him
                                                                           bv
                                                                                the
                              do
                                        again.He
                                                  sure is
                                                                 hero!'
hand once, but
                    need to
                                  it
                                                            a
              hear that?'whispered Lucy gleefully.'It worked! Esme,it
    'Did
                                                                     worked!'
   Esme smiled
                   wanlyand at once Lucy was contrite,
                                                            saying,
                                                                      'But I
                        get hurt, Esme.I wouldn't have had that happen
               you to
never meant
                                                                                the
               don't know about my father being a
world.
         hero, but
                                                                 vou're certainly
                                                                                а
heroine.'
              not,' said Esme, ruefully.'I slipped and fell. So,
    'No, I'm
                                                                 you see, your
     father
               really did
                        save my
life!'
```

'But where are our mothers?' asked Lucy.'I can't believe that they aren'there, at time like this.' a 'The last I saw of them, they were having tearful а reunion in courtyard,' said Esme with a contented sigh. 'Though 1 daresay they will be the and Mother here any minute. soon as 1 came round, saw that As burst into tears. Of going to all was be right, she course, Aunt Janet comforted before her, and ı knew what was happening, she was cryingtoo, and the pair of them were like nobody's business! As for my father, he simply couldn't hugging really think that everything will thank Uncle Robert enough. Lucy, I do be all right now.' later Matron So seemed, for bustled it a moment in, saying, 'I'm afraid I shall have to throwyou out now, Lucy, for Esme's parents want to her.' see 'Darling, how are you feeling?' asked Mrs Walters, a very concerned look she entered the San. her face as on right,'answered Esme.'I'm sorry to but I'll 'My head aches a bit, be all both such a fright.' have given you glad that your uncle was there,' 'l'm said her father, gravely. Ί don't think I'll ever be able to thank him enough for saving you.' again now?'asked Esme hopefully. 'Does that mean that you're friends sure does, 'answered Mr Walters.'I think what happened to Ίt you today made us realise how stubborn and foolish we had both been. But we won't let our friendship—or our way of families—again.' in the our pride get hear that,' said Esme contentedly.'And I 'l'm pleased to expect SO you aren'tyou, Mother?' are, nodded.'I can't tell you how much I've missed sister.' Mrs Walters my now, too,' said Esme.'So 'And Lucy and I are friends everything has

big,

happy

family

again!'

worked

out

perfectly. We're just one

12 Mam'zelle is a sport

```
story of Esme's
                        accident spread
                                             through
                                                       the school
                                                                      like
                                                                           wildfire,
The
and Lucy became
                   quite embarrassed as one girl
                                                  after another came up
                                                                           to
                                                                                her
and congratulated
                    her
                         on
                              her father's
                                             bravery.
   'How lucky that he
                         was there,'
                                        said Nora, in
                                                      the common-room that
     evening.
   111
          say,' said
                   Freddie,
                             with a shudder.'Just imagine what might have
                        had been around when Esme fell in.'
happened if
               no
                    one
                                 your father, Lucy,' said Felicity.'I know I
   'You
          must be
                         proudof
                    SO
                    mine had done something so marvellous.'
would
               if
          be,
                        and Esme's together at tea-time,' said Bonnie,
         your father
   ʻlsaw
                   Lucy.'The two of them
                                            were gabbling away nineteen-to-the-
staring
         hard at
                    if
                                                 friends.'
dozen.
         Just as
                        they were the
                                        best of
                    whole
                             form knew the
                                             story of
                                                     the feud between
         now, the
                                                                         Lucy and
   Bv
                    and Susansaid, 'Well, I
                                             should
Esme's
         family,
                                                      think it
                                                                 would
                    two of
                             them to
impossible for the
                                        remain
                                                            after what happened
                                                  enemies
                   least something good has come out of
                                                            it.'
today.
         So
               at
                   red. Her father had been incredibly
   Lucy turned
                                                            brave,
                                                                           doubt
                                                                      no
                                             seemed
                        Esme, and it only
                                                      right and fair
about it.
          But
                   had
                                                                     that the
               SO
third formers
               should
                         know it.
                                  So,
                                       taking
                                                 a deep breath,
                                                                      she
                                                                           told the
                        story of how she and Esme had
                                                            planned
others
         the
               whole
                                                                     the
                                                                           whole
   g, to bring their families together.
'Well!' said Pam, looking quite astonished.'Who would have thought
thing, to
               have the
                        pluck to throwherself
                                                 into the deep end.'
Esme would
   'As
                        out, she slipped and didn't need to
                                                                 throwherself
         it
              turned
                                                                                in.'
              she was quite ready to go through with it,
said Lucy.'But
                                                                 so really,
                                                                                she
                   well.'
was very brave as
   'Very brave and very foolish!' said Felicity, torn between
                                                                 admiration for
                        what could have happened. Heavens, she
                                                                 could have been
Esme and horror
                   at
seriously injured.'
   'Iknow,' said Lucy, looking rather
                                            guilty.'But thank goodness
                                                                     that she
isn't. Matron says that she will be as
                                             right as
                                                       rain in
                                                                      dav
                                                                 a
                                                                           or
two.'
         Esme's
                   dismay,
   To
                             Matron
                                     insisted
                                                       keeping
                                                                 the
                                                                      girl
                                                                                bed
                                                 on
                                                                           in
    the
         following
                    day.
                   absolutely fine,' protested Esme.'Really I
    'But
         I feel
                                                                 do.'
                                            good night's sleep, Esme's
   After
               dose of
                        medicine
                                   and
                                       a
                                                                           headache
had completely vanished. As Matron had
                                       predicted, she had a
                                                                 simply
                                                                           enormous
                                                       looking forward to
                    forehead, and had
                                        been rather
bruise
         on
               her
                                                                           going
                                  off
back to
         class and
                   showing
                             it
                                        to
                                             the others!
                                        said firmly,
                                                       ʻlt
                                                            won't do
   But
         Matron
                    was adamant,
                                   and
                                                                      vou
                                                                           any
                   extra day's rest, just to
                                                            safe side. As
         have an
                                             be on
                                                      the
                                                                           long as
harm to
you don't have a
                   relapse, you
                                        join the others
                                                           tomorrow.'
                                  can
```

of visitors throughout the had a steady stream day. Miss in, whichmade Esme feel very honoured indeed. And Grayling popped most of third formers came to see her, as they thought that she had done а noble thing, and were secretly quite impressed. large bottleof with a Bonnie and Amy, armed barley-sugar, visited

Nora spent their lunch break gathering after breakfast. Pam and a huge bunch of whichthey presented to theinvalid. most beautiful wild flowers, And Felicity the San after tea, taking book for Susan went along to a Esme to ordeal of read. in case she bored. Esme's had taken it out was her more than she realised and, despite her protestations that she felt well enough class, she was beginning feel a little tired. Felicity, return to to had intended to give the girl a scold for putting herself in danger, on Esme's head, and when she saw the large bruise noticed how pale relented she said, 'Poor old thing! You have had of she Instead а bad time you? Nevermind, I daresay Matron will haven't soon have you back to it, self.' your old

The girls hadn't been there long when Matron herself two bustled in. her nap now, girls. Please 'It's time for Esme to have tell saying, the today.' 'What she more visitors others that is to have no tyrantyou complained Susan, are, Matron!' they were shooed out. as

'Ineed to be tyrantto keep you girls in order!' Matron. a said But face, and Felicity and Susanlaughed there was smile on her as they went off ioin others. the

were all lazing about on the grass before prep, and Pam said, 'Isn't it simply glorious day? I wish that we could do our prep out here.' 'If it,' she Miss Peters was taking might agree to said Freddie. us Mam'zelle Dupont, 'But it's and you know how she hates being outdoors for too weather.' long in the hot

'Yes, she's simply terrified of wasps,' laughed Felicity.'And she can't bear all the flies buzzing around.'

could get said June, who had 'lbet ı her to agree to it,' been looking thoughtful. She jumped suddenly and said, 'Nora, come with to her feet me!'

'Why?' asked Nora, looking quite startled. She was stretched out the on grass with her handsbehind her head, and very comfortable indeed.'I'd just looked you.' soon stay here, if it's all the same to stuffy classroom, or 'Do want to do your prep in vou а would you here?' rather do it out demanded June.

Nora sighed, and sat up.'I don't suppose I shall get any peaceunless I agree to go with you. Where are we going,by the way?'

'To find Mam'zelle, of course,' said June, with a grin.'Come on!'

together, girls walked off towards the school The two June talking they went. They found Mam'zelle in rapidly to Nora as the mistresses' commonthe fifth form's room, where she was marking French essays. Αt least, that was what she was *supposed* to be doing, but it was so hot that she couldn't concentrate. She had taken off her high-heeled shoes and undone simply

blouse, and was fanning herself with one of her formers' work. Nora stifled a giggle as she peeped at the mistress through the open door, and June frowned at her, pulling her back along the corridor. said, 'Mam'zelle Dupont would such a thing, never agree to Nora! Now, if was Mam'zelle Rougier...' 'Nonsense!' replied Nora, just as loudly. 'Why, Mam'zelle Dupont is far than Mam'zelle Rougier—and а She more good-hearted much better teacher. can't possibly we feel that we do our best work if hot and uncomfortable.' Mam'zelle fanning herself abruptly she heard the voices. stopped as recognising them at was the bad June, and dear Nora—ah, what a once. It kindlyof Mam'zelle. The French mistress she was, to speak so her old Ί smiled to herself as she heardJune say, quite agree that Mam'zelle an excellentteacher. fact, I would far Dupont In go SO as to is entireschool. say that say that she is the best in the But 1 still she open air.' would never allow us to do our prep out the June gave in laugh, and added, 'She's far rather a scornful too scared of wasps and things.' 'What rubbish talk, June!'scoffed Nora.'Mam'zelle might be you do has pluck, and I know that she would but she brush her wasps, aside for the good of us girls.' 'Very well, then,' said June.'If you're convinced, you SO go and find if Mam'zelle, and ask her we can take our prep outside. bet she's in right now, getting our work ready, for classroom she takes always lessons.' such care over our Nora sighed and said sorrowfully, 'I can't, June. You see, I wouldn't right taking advantage of Mam'zelle's good nature.' 'She very good-natured, isn't she?' agreed June.'If only some of the other mistresses were more like her! Though still say that she would 1 doors.' never consider letting do our prep out of Then she sighed.'Ah us shall just have to well, I resignourselves to hot. suppose we a our stuffy uncomfortable hour in old classroom.' away, their voices moved fading Then the two girls into the distance down the corridor. Mam'zelle, meanwhile, sat they walked completely still, as Ah, the dear quite moved by all had heard. girls! They she might play tricks on sometimes, but they were fond of their old Mam'zelle. The her the school! Good-natured good-hearted! best teacher in and Mam'zelle's remembered the girls' remarks. And Nora had heart felt she said that she warm as pluck. Mam'zelle knew what a great compliment that was, for **English** the girls had They were good girls, these third formers, and they pluck! great store by set deserved treat. And she, Mam'zelle Dupont, would give them one. Ah a yes, them that everything she would prove to they had said abouther was true. So. when the third formers trooped rather dispiritedly into their classroom

a surprise. Mam'zelle was

already

prep that afternoon, they were in for

desk, and her little black eyes danced she looked at at as the girls' slumped shoulders and dragging weary, 'Freddie!' she cried, making her voice very stern.'Standup straight, and slouch so!' 'But Mam'zelle, it's hot!' groaned do SO Freddie. not snapped Mam'zelle.'I 'That is not an excuse for laziness,' expect all work hard at your prep tonight, how hot you to no matter vou feel.' Mam'zelle,' everyone groaned. 'Yes. 'Good!'Then Mam'zelle'sface broke into a broadgrin and she said, 'Pick up your books, everyone, and follow me. For tonight, we do our prep outside!' The girls looked at one another in amazement, then a resounding cheer broke out! 'Hurrah! What fun!' 'Yes. we'll work twice as hard out the fresh air.' in 'You'rea real sport, Mam'zelle!' Mam'zelle beamed As round, June nudged Nora and whispered, 'See! I would work.' told you it Only Amy and Bonnie pleased being allowed were not at to do them were outdoor types.Also, both were their prep outside, for neither of terrified freckles, Bonnie pleaded with Mam'zelle. of getting and 'Can't Amy and I do our work in the classroom, Mam'zelle?'she asked in possible.'We soft voice, making her eyes big as won't play the as her you.' fool, I promise 'Iknow that you will not, ma chère,' said Mam'zelle, patting girl's the supervised whilstworking cheekfondly. 'But, alas, it is the rule that you must be at your prep. But do not worry, for you and Amy and I shall sit in the shadeof trees, then none of of the big us shall catch a freckle!' one So they all went, and the third formers were true to their word. out most conscientiously. It was a pleasant late afternoon, for working a cooling. Mam'zelle up, whichwas very refreshing, and gentle breeze sprang congratulated making good decision. herself Even when a caterpillar on a shoe, the crawled the toe of her French mistress to was not disturbed. She gave a little start when she first spotted it, undulv but then she Nora's earlier—shewould prove that she remembered remark had the pluck! But Mam'zelle could not bring herself it, remove instead to beside asking Bonnie, who was sitting her, to do it. Bonnie didn't care called'creepy-crawlies' any what she more than Mam'zelle did, SO she picked up twig and to dislodge with that, earning managed it the French gratitude. Nothing else the afternoon, and mistress's undying occurred to mar when the third formers gathered common-room after prep, they were in in the good spirits. 'Wasn't fun of doors?' said it having prep out day.' 'It's super end funny sort of Susan.'A to the been a the San,' said Nora. day, with poor old Esme laid in up

		been Claris		funny troub			term,	if	you	ask	me,'	said	Pam.	'Wha	twith	Bill
Lucy	and	Esme feuding.'														
	'Yes,	but I		believe		that	thingsare		coming		right,' said		Felicity,		who	had
	been	looking		thoug	:houghtful.'Lu											
and	Esme	are	frienc	sk	again	,and	thing	sseem	to	have	gone	quiet	over	at	Five	
Oaks	s. It	looks	as	if	all	our										
prob	lems	are	behin	ıd	us,	and	the	secon	nd	half	of	the	term	will	be	nice
and peaceful.'																
	But	Felicity		had	d spoken		too	soon.	For	the	third	forme	ers	were	in	for
	a	very big		shock indeed!												

13 A shock for Julie

```
Felicity and Susanwere making their way downstairs to
   next morning,
breakfast, a
               little way ahead
                                   of theothers, when they saw a
                                                                        boyish
figure striding
               across
                         the
                               hall.
          say, isn't that Bill?' said Susan.
    Ί
    Ί
                         is,'
                                                        out, 'Hi,
          believe
                    it
                              said Felicity, calling
                                                                   Bill!'
                                   great hurry or
                                                   she simply
          Bill
    But
               was
                    eitherin
                              a
                                                                  didn'thear Felicity,
                              way without
                                              SO
for
     she
          carried
                    on
                         her
                                                   much as
                                                           glancing
                                                                        up,
                                                                             and
                    from view.
soon disappeared
                         just spotted?' asked June, coming
    'Was
          that Bill I
                                                             down the
                                                                        stairs behind
the two girls.'Iwonder what she's doing at
                                             Malory Towers?
                                                                   And
                                                                        at
                                                                             such an
             the morning, too.' 'Perhaps
early hour in
                                              she's come to
                                                             visit Miss Peters,'
suggested Susan.
    'Beforebreakfast?' said Felicity.'I
                                   doubtit.
                                              She seemed
                                                                        awful rush,
                                                             in
                                                                   an
     wherever she
                         going.'
                    was
    Miss
                         already
                                         the dining-room,
                                                             having
                                                                        her breakfast,
         Peters
                    was
                                  in
when the third formers
                         entered,
                                   so it seemed
                                                   that Bill
                                                             had not
                                                                        come to
                              her, after all.
Malory
          Towers
                         see
                                              And someone
                                                             else was
                                                                        already
                                                                                there,
                    to
too—Esme! The third formers
                              cheered
                                         when they saw her
                                                                             their
                                                             seated
                                                                        at
               the excitement of
                                              her, soon forgot
                                                                  about Bill.
table and, in
                                    greeting
               you feeling,
                                         girl?'
    'How
                              Esme, old
          are
    'Good to
               have you back!'
                                                        you have there!'
    'Mv
          word, that's a
                         simply splendid
                                              bruise
    'You
          should
                    part your hair on
                                         the
                                              side,' said Amy, looking
                                                                        at
                                                                             her
critically.'Then
               it
                    will
                         cover the bruise.'
    'What a
               good idea!' exclaimed Esme.'I
                                                        shall wait until morning
                                              think I
               finished, though.' Loweringher
                                              voice, she added,
                                                                   'Dear old
                                                                             Mam'zelle
school
          has
               been fussing over me like
                                              anything, thanks to
Dupont
                                                                        bruise.
          has
                                                                   mγ
               will work on
                                              too, and she
Perhaps
                              Miss Peters
                                                             will
          it
                                                                  go
                                                                        a
                                                                             bit
                                                                                  easy
               class this
     me
                         morning.'
on
          in
                                              though,
    Esme did
               look much better
                                   today,
                                                                   Felicity.
                                                                             The
                                                        thought
                                   cheeks and, judging
               come back to her
                                                        by the
                                                                  way she
colour
          had
                                                                             was
                                             had returned
                              her appetite
                                                                  Lucy, of
tucking
          into
               her
                    porridge,
                                                             too.
                                                                             course,
                                         back. They might never be
was thrilled
               to
                    have her cousin
                                                                   best friends
again, but what had happened yesterday
                                         had created
                                                             bond between
                                                                             them.And
                                                        a
Lucy sincerely
                         that that bond would
               hoped
                                                   never be broken.
    Breakfast
                              over when one of
                                                        school
               was nearly
                                                   the
                                                                  maidscame into the
               and went across to Miss Peters.
                                                   The maid said something to
dining-room
                                                                                  her
                                                        slight frownon her
               voice, and Miss Peters
                                         nodded,
     a
          low
                                                   a
                                                                             heavy
in
                                                        the third formers
                         feet. Then she
                                         came over to
                                                                             and
face, and got
               to
                    her
said, 'Julie! Miss
                                                        once.'
Grayling
          wantsme
                    to
                         take you to
                                         her
                                              study at
```

```
Julie
                    most alarmed, and began
                                                    wracking
                                                                                    she
                                                               her
                                                                    brains.
                                                                              But
couldn't
          think of
                          single reason why the Head would
                                                               want to
                    a
                                                                         see
                                                                              her.
          you know what she
    'Do
                              wants,
                                          Miss Peters?'
                                                         she
                                                               asked,
                                                                         rather
     apprehensively.
    Miss
          Peters
                     shookher
                               head, and said, 'I have no
                                                               idea. But we
                     keep her waiting.'
     better
               not
    'Heavens!' exclaimed Nora, her blue eyes wide, and her
                                                               fluffy blonde
                                                                              hair
                                               on end.'I do
                                                               hope that Julie isn't in
          almost
                          if
                               it was standing
looking
                     as
                                               Lucv?'
trouble.
          Has
               she
                     been up
                               to
                                    mischief,
                               little worried,
          puzzled
                     and a
                                               shookher
                                                         head, while Pam said soberly,
    Lucy,
                                          bad news from home.'
Ί
     say! I
               do
                     hope that it isn't
    'Oh,
          don't sav
                    that, Pam!' pleaded
                                         Felicity.'That
                                                         would
                                                                    be
                                                                         iust too
     awful.'
    But
          Julie had
                    still
                                               the
                                                    time the
                                                               girls made their way to
                          not
                               returned
                                          bv
their first lesson.
                     And
                          nor
                               had Miss
                                          Peters,
                                                    who was
                                                               supposed to
taking
          the class.
    Five
          minutes
                    went by,
                             then another
                                              five, and at
                                                               last June said, 'Well, it
doesn't
                    if
                          we're going to have our Geography lesson
          look as
                                                                         this
                                                                              morning
     all!'
at
    Normally
                    girls would have been delighted
               the
                                                         at
                                                              this, but
                                                                         now they all
                                               each and every one of
                                                                         them would
felt rather
                          Αt
                               the moment,
               uneasy.
have given anything
                    to
                               Miss Peters
                                               stride in,
                                                         along with Julie.
                          see
    Ί
          wish we
                    knew what was happening,' said Felicity
                                                              fretfully.
                    something very serious
    Ίt
          must be
                                              for
                                                    Miss Grayling to
                                                                         keep her
                                                                                    SO
long,' said Susan,
                          grave expression on
                                               her
                                                    face.
                     a
                     Miss Peters there too?' asked Lucy.'I don't understand.'
    'But
          why is
                               and just then Nora, who sat
                                                              by
                                                                    the
    No
          one
               understood,
                                                                         window,
                    who'sthis? Why, it's
exclaimed, 'I
                                         Clarissa!'
               say,
                    the third formers
                                         dashed
    At
          once all
                                                    to
                                                         the
                                                               window,
                                                                         to
                                                                              see
Clarissa
          walking
                     up
                          the
                               drive. She
                                         looked awfully
                                                         serious
                                                                    as
                                                                         she
                                                                              made her
                    front door, and Susansaid, 'Do you suppose
way to
          the
               big
                                                                    that Clarissa
                                                                                   is
going to
          see
               Miss Grayling,
                              too? And is
                                               that where
                                                               Bill
                                                                    has
                                                                         disappeared
to?'
    'The
          plot thickens!' said June.'I've a
                                              good mind to sneak along to
                                                                              the
                               ear to the door.'
Head's
          study and put
                          my
               said Felicity,
    'June, no!'
                               firmly.'If
                                         vou were caught
                                                               vou would
                                                                              get
                                                                                    into
     fearful
               row, and
                          the
                               last thing
                                          we
                                               need is
                                                         more trouble.'
                     as
                          if
                                          aboutto
    June
          looked
                               she was
                                                               but
                                                                    just then Bonnie
                                                    argue,
     squealed,
               'Look!
                          Α
                               policecar!'
    Everyone
               gasped,
                          for
                               now a
                                          policecar
                                                         making
                                                                    its
                                                    was
                                                                         way
                                                                              up
                                                                                    the
drive, and the girls watched, open-mouthed,
                                                                              policeman
                                                         very serious-looking
                                               as
                                                    a
got
     out.
                                         one another
    The
          third formers
                          looked
                                                                              and, with
                                    at
                                                         in
                                                               consterna-tion,
     rather
               nervous
                          laugh, Freddie said,
                                              'Heavens!
                                                         Has
                                                              Julie robbed
                                                                              a
        something?'
bank, or
```

girls watched and waited, and, at last, Bill and Clarissa emerged, conversation that they didn't even notice the deep in third formers at SO the window. 'What a of coming and going!' said Freddie.'But we lot still are finding out what has happened.' nearer to no very slowly, the girls waited for news. Then, at time passed as The last. a minutes before the lesson was due to end, Miss Potts came into few very worried face. the room.a look on her 'Girls, Miss Peters able to return to class before the will not be lesson,' she said, looking at the anxious faces before her.'You end of the few minutes earlier than usual.' may all go to break a But even this news could not cheer up the third formers, and Lucy asked 'Please, We're Julie is? fearfully, Miss Potts, do you know where all terribly worried about her.' has just gone along to the common-room,' answered 'She Miss Potts very kind to herwhen you see her, for I am heavily. 'Please afraid that she has had some extremely bad news.' With that, Miss Potts left the room and, at babble broke out. once, a perfect 'Something has happened at home. I knew it!' Jack! Something has happened to Jack. Perhaps he's sick.' always call the policewhen they have a yes, people sick horse on said June sarcastically. their hands!' her,' said Felicity, getting to her feet.'She may be 'Imust go to talk to.' need of comfort, or someone to go, instead of you? I know that 'Felicity!' said Lucy, suddenly.'May the form, but I am Julie's best friend.' head of vou are and then said decidedly, 'We shall all go! Felicity thought for a moment, whole Then Julie will know that she has the form behind her, and that whatever has happened—we shall all do what we can to help.' every one of the third formers, So even spoilt, selfish Amy, trooped they found Julie sitting to the common-room, where alone on a settee. She looked the door opened, her expression so bleak that the up as girls frightened. Her eyes were red, and it was obvious that she had been crying. But Julie *never* cried! At once, Felicity and Lucy rushed to sit putting a comforting arm about her shoulders as eitherside of her, Felicity it, Julie, old girl?' said gently, 'Whatis Jack,' answered Julie, her voice sounding un-naturallyhigh. 'He's gone. He's 'It's been stolen from Five Oaks.' Ahorrified gasp went roundthe room.So that was why Bill and Clarissa had been here! And that was the reason the policehad been called. policehave any clues?' asked June. 'Do the really,' answered Julie, stifling a sob.'There were faint tyre tracksin 'Not the lane leading Five to

```
he
               may have been taken away in a horse box. But there is nothing
to tell them who the
                         thief is.'
                    that Bill
                              and Clarissa
   'Ican't believe
                                             would be
                                                            so careless!' said
          shocked.'After
                         everything that has
                                            happened, I should have thought
that they would
                            their guard.
                                             But to let
                    be
                         on
                                                            someone simply
walk away with Jack, right undertheir noses—'
          but it
                    wasn't
                              their fault, 'broke in Julie. 'Truly it wasn't. For
                   stolen in
                                   broad daylight. It
                                                       happened last night, but
start, Jack wasn't
girls didn'tdiscover
                   that he was gone until this morning. And the thief
                                                                          created
    diversion.'
    Ή
          diversion? What do
                                             Julie?'
                            you mean,
                                                       asked Pam.
                                        fire in
          see, someone
                         started
                                   a
                                                  the field behind the house,
                             Julie.'It was right
late last night,'
                                                            the
                    explained
                                                  next to
                                                                 small barn, where
                                                  said that it
the girls store the
                    hav for the
                                   horses.
                                             Bill
                                                                 was only a
small fire, but they were afraid that the barn would catch alight.
                                                                      So,
          thev had to
                         dash out immediately and deal with it.'
course.
'And, while they were putting the fire out, some wicked the stableand took Jack,' finished Lucy, her eyes narrowed to
                                                                 beast sneaked
                                                                                into
                                                                 slits. Angrily,
                                                                                she
                                        floor.'My goodness, I hope that he's caught!
               began to
                              pace the
leapt up
         and
    hope that the policelock him up
                                        and throwaway the key! I
                                                                      hope—'
                           Felicity
                                        interrupted.'And please stop pacing the
    'Lucy, do
               calm down!'
floor like that, or
                   you'll wear a hole in
                                             the carpet.'
   'Sorry,' said Lucy, looking rather
                                        sheepish, as
                                                            stopped
                                                       she
                                                                     her pacing
        down again.'I just feel so terribly angry and upset!' also felt a little guilty, too, because it could just
and sat
   Lucy also felt a
                                                            could just
                                                                           easily
                                                                      as
have been Sandywho was taken. But he
                                             was safe and well in
                                                                      his
                                                                           stall.
            knew where poor Jack was.
while nobody
    'Julie, have your people been told the news?'
                                                       asked Nora.
   'Yes, Miss Grayling telephoned them while I was in
                                                                 study,' answered
                                                            her
                         speak to them, too, and it
Julie.'l
         was able to
                                                       was such a
                                                                      comfort.
They both told me
                    that they are certain
                                             Jack will
                                                                 no harm.'
                                                       come to
                    he
                         won't!'
                                   said Susan,
                                                  bracingly.'You
          course
                                                                 may be
                                                                           sure that
the policeare doing everything possible
                                             find him.'
                                        to
   'That's what Sergeant Dobbs
                                        me,' said Julie.'He's the
                                   told
                                                                 policeman who
               me
                    this morning,
                                   and
                                        he
                                             was awfully
                                                            nice. But I just feel
came to
          see
                                                  wonder
                                                            and worry!'
   helpless!
               Αll
                    1
                         can do
                                        wait, and
                                   is
SO
                    will
                                             and wondering and worrying
    'Well, Julie, we
                         all
                              be
                                   waiting,
                                                                           right
          you,' said Esme, who was
beside
                                   quite as
                                             horrified
                                                       as
                                                            the
                                                                 others.
                                                                           What a
welcome
          back this
                                   out
                    had
                         turned
                                        to
                                             be!
                                             waiting for thingsto happen
          the idea of
                         sitting
                                   back and
    But
                    to
                                        She
                                             liked to
    didn'tappeal
                         June at
                                   all.
                         and was turning
be
     up
          and doing,
                                             over several ideas in her
                                                                           mind,
whichshe
          prudently kept to herself, for Felicity most definitely would
                                                                           not
approve.
```

Bonnie was also entertaining a pleasant daydream about unmasking the thief and reuniting Jack with his mistress. Why, if only she could pull it off she would be the heroine of the school!

Jack's disappearance news of spread rapidly, of The course, the little horse was a great character, and most of was shocked, for everyone girls loved him dearly. of first formers Several the were in tears, and Mam'zelle Dupont. comforted by Matron had to and Not that tenderwas much help, for hearted Mam'zelle Dupont she became upset at SO the that she had difficulty girls' distress holding back her own tears!

Miss Peters, of course, understood better than any of the mistresses great horse lover. Her how Julie must be feeling, for she was a own beautiful and she could horse. Midnight, meant more to her than anything, only how miserable she would feel if him. imagine anything happened to stern Mam'zelle Rougier, who did Even the not like horses at all, sharp tongue Julie, and guarded her when the girl's thoughts spoke kindly to class that afternoon. wandered in

Head Girl, came up to the Julie, an earnest expression on Kay Foster, her friendly, dreadful open face, as she said, 'Whata thing to happen! Do know if there is any news, for everyone in the sixth form is let me terribly upset.'

Most surprisingly of all, Eleanor Bankssought Julie out and offered her the courtyard when Eleanor—looking even sympathy. The third formers were in Julie, 'l'm paler than usual—approached them, and said to SO sorry to hear about what has happened. You must feel simply terrible.' Eleanor's voice shooka that you little as she went on, 'But I'm quite certain will have Jack back with no time you, safe and sound, in at all.' Julie, rather taken aback at this, thanked Eleanor, but June, who had

been watching the fifth former closely, raisedher eyebrows and said, 'Why are you so certain, Eleanor?'

But Eleanor immediately reverted to her usual, haughty manner, and said coldly, 'I was speaking to

Julie, not to you, June.'

Then she stalked off, and Freddie said, 'Well!Wonders will never cease. Imagine the Ice Queen feeling sorry for someone!'

But Julie felt heartened by everyone's kindness and concern. That was one best thingsabouta school Malory she When of the like Towers, thought. someone thingswent wrong, everyone rallied round, was in trouble, or ready to offer sympathy, and to help in any way they could. Even Eleanor Banks! Julie didn't much like the girl, but she desperately wanted to believe words. Jack would come back to her, safe and well. He would! in her

14 Detective work

```
June decided to
                                  Five Oaks and
                                                  do
                    pop
                        over to
                                                       a
                                                            spot of
                                                                      investigating
                                                  day and
when afternoon lessons
                         finished
                                  the following
                                                            she
                                                                      a
                                                                           little put
                                                                was
          discover
                    that Bonnie
                                  had
                                       arrived
                                                      few
                                                                      before
                                                                                her.
out
    to
                                                 a
                                                            minutes
               knew why the other was there, of
   Each
         girl
                                                            and, after greeting
                                                 course,
                                                                                one
         they went their separate ways.
another,
                                         very white and anxious.
                   Clarissa.
                            who looked
         spoketo
   June
   'Ifeel absolutely terrible about Jack being stolen,'
                                                      she told June. 'If the
                        don't know what I
                                            shall do.'
policedon't find him. I
                   your fault, or Bill's,' said June.'I
          wasn't
                                                      don't see
                                                                 how eitherof you
                                                                 you.'
could have known
                   that the fire
                                 was started
                                                to
                                                       distract
                        doesn't stop us both from feeling
                                                                guilty,' said
    'Perhaps,
               but it
     Clarissa,
              sighing.
   Just
         then, Bill
                   came out of
                                  the
                                        house,
                                                 and with her
                                                                were two dark-
    haired, stocky
                   young
                              men.
    'Who are
              thev?'
                        asked June curiously.
               Bill's brothers,' said Clarissa.'They are
   'Two
         of
                                                            leave from the
                                                                           army. Bill
                                                       on
                                            They said that they would
telephoned to
              tell them of our troubles.
                                                                           come and
stay for
               while,to
                                            things.'
                        keep an
                                   eye on
   'Well, I
                        think that they will
               should
                                             be more than capable of
                                                                           dealing
with any intruders,' said June with a
                                        grin.
   'Yes,
         and I
                   must say that I
                                       do
                                            feel a great deal safer having
Harry and John around,' said Clarissa.'I just hope that it isn't too
                                                                     late to
                                                                                save
Five Oaks.' 'Whatever do
                        you mean?'
                                       asked June.
   'Things aren'tgoing well for
                             us,' said Clarissa
                                                  frankly.'Of course,
                                                                      word has
         aboutJack being stolen,
                                  and
                                                  people
                                                           who had been stabling
                                       several
their horses with us
                        have taken them away. And we aren't
                                                           getting
                                                                      SO
                                                                           many
                   for
                        riding lessons
children
         coming
                                       as we
                                                 used to.
                                                                 suppose
                                                                           with
                                                            1
Bill's accident, and then the fire, their parents
                                                 feel that this isn't a
                                                                          verv safe
place.'
   'But surelyyou're not thinking of
                                            selling Five Oaks?'
                                                                      said June,
    dismayed.
   'We
          may have no
                        choice,' said
                                       Clarissa, bleakly. 'Yousee, if
                                                                           aren't
                                                                      we
                   money, we simply can't afford to
making
         enough
                                                                 the
                                                            pay
                                                                      bills
                                                                           or
feed the
          horses.
                   1
                         know that Mr
                                        Banks would
                                                      be
                                                            happy
                                                                      to
                                                                           buy it
                    needsmore room for
                                                                 land joins ours.'
from us,
         for
                                        his horses,
                                                            his
               he
                                                      and
   ʻls
                   said June, narrowing her eyes thoughtfully.'I
         that so?'
                                                                 sav,
                                                                      Clarissa,
                                            round? I'd
               mind if
                        I have a scout
                                                            like
                                                                      have a
would
          vou
                                                                 to
                                                                               look
          place where
                        the fire was started.'
at
    the
   'Be
              guest,' said Clarissa.'Though if
                                                you're looking
                                                                           clues vou
          mγ
                                                                      for
                   the police have been over everything with a
                                                                fine-tooth comb.'
won't find any, for
               was right, for June found nothing that could be
                                                                 of
                                                                           help at
    Clarissa
                                                                      anv
     all.
```

however, did find something, though she was quite puzzled Bonnie, the stablewhere The girl decided to take a lookin Jack had it. been kept, in the hope that the thief might have been careless and dropped beautiful something. Eleanor Banks's white horse, Snowball, lived in the stall next-door-but-one to fifth former was leading Jack's, and the him out as Eleanor looked surprised and displeased Bonnie approached. to see you doing here?' and said, 'Whatare Bonnie 'I've the horses,' answered Bonnie, coolly.'Not that it's come to see any Eleanor.' 'Don't cheeky!' said Eleanor. business of yours, be angrily.'And if vou have walked over here alone. it is mv business. Girls from the lower forms are not allowed their own.' out on lower forms had This was true. The out if in twos or threes to go cliffs. Normally they wanted into town, or take awalk along the to go evervone visiting Bill and this rule very strictly—except when it came to Clarissa. stuck to few walk from Malory BecauseFive Oaks was only a minutes' Towers, one other of thegirls would Most of sometimes slip over alone. the or top like Eleanor to formers turned a blind eye, but it was iust cause trouble! said, 'Actually, June and ı walked Thinking quickly, Bonnie over together. She's here somewhere, you can her if you don't believe me.' and ask She hold of decided that she had better get June later, and make sure school just that the two of them walked back to together, in case Eleanor was keeping an eve them. on now, though, the fifth former seemed satisfied, and she walked For another word, leaving Bonnie to pull a face behind her back.

away without

Sandy, Lucy'spretty little horse, put his head over the door and whinnied greeting. He was very pleased see Bonnie, for to he felt a little lonelynow that his friendJack was living next door. Bonnie no longer was of horses, little nervous some of the bigger and was glad that they shut in. but Sandy was rather very friendly. were all sweet. and Bonnie his head and made a fuss of him, before going into the patted empty wrinkling stablethat had been Jack's, little nose up the smell. Pooh! her at earth wouldAmy think if she could see her now? What on

then, something caught Bonnie's eve. A sheet of paperhad been Just

nailed to the wall.

Perhaps it's a ransom note, thought the girl excitedly, moving paper was completely closer. But the sheet of blank! How queer! Why on earth would someone nail а clean sheet of writing paperto the wall? examined it Carefully removing it from the nail, Bonnie closely. lt couldn't have been there long, for it was clean and uncrumpled, with no folded the paper up signs of yellowing all. Completely bewildered, the girl at and pocket of dress.It put it in the her wasn't much of a clue, but it all that she had! was

Shortly afterwards, Bonnie went off find June. She to told the girl abouther encounter with Eleanor and said, 'If she catches eitherof us walking back

alone, bet her punishmentwill be to confine us the grounds, to something beastly like that.' or just like Eleanor,' said June scornfully.'Well, I'm 'Yes, that would be school, if you are.' back to ready to go along the lane to two girls walked Malory As the Towers, Bonnie 'Did you find anything useful?' asked. said June in disgust.'You?' thing,' 'Not а but I did find something rather didn'tfind anything useful, 'Well, I piece of blank paper from her and she pulled the peculiar,' Bonnie, said pocket.'Thiswas nailed the wall of Jack's stable.' to paperand scrutinising it 'How odd!' said June, taking the carefully, done earlier. 'Why on earth would someone Bonnie had want to a plain piece of perfectly paperto the stablewall?' can't imagine,' said Bonnie, 'Isimply folding the paperup again and pocket.'I got quite excited it back in her when I spotted putting it, ransom note, but it thinking that it might be a turned out to be nothing of thesort.' sighed and said, 'I was talking to Bill earlier. Then she Things black for her and Clarissa. They may have to are looking pretty sell Five Oaks.' Clarissa was telling 'Yes, the same thing,' said June. She was me silent and thoughtful for moment, then she said in rush, 'You know, a a find Jack, and unmask I wanted the one to the Bonnie. to be all these beastly tricks simply for person who was behind mγ own glory, and that I could bask in everyone's admiration. I think that you had same idea, didn'tyou?' 'Yes,' admitted Bonnie rather solemnly.'But, since talking to Bill. I don't feel like that any more. It doesn't matter who solves the mystery. quickly! important is that someon*e* solves it—and The girls' What is reunited livelihood is at stake, and Julie needs to be with Jack as auickly possible.' as 'That's exactly how I feel now,' said June.'Perhaps we would get further if worked team.' we as a 'You and me?' said Bonnie, sounding very surprised. why not?' said June.'Two headsare 'Yes, better than one, and that.' all right, then, agreed pool our resources. 'All Bonnie.'We'll Not that there's anything pool at the moment!' had been very busy too. Felicity The other third formers had come up with about the missing horse, idea of some notices and sticking the making town. them up around thing,' she said.'We could write a 'You know the kind of description of Jack, and I'm sure that Miss put the telephone number of won't mind if school Grayling we the on them.'

then we stick them on lamp posts and trees, and ask can some of mind putting them in shopkeepers town if they wouldn't their windows,' in said Susan. 'That's a marvellous idea!' Julie said.'It would feel if make me as doing something to help find Jack.' was actually can't offer a reward,' said Susan.'I'm sure that would 'What a pity we and look for him.' encourage people to go can.' said Julie.'I'm sure that my father 'Perhaps would put we gu an awful would give up though it won't be lot. And I some money, pocket monev for year if it Jack back.' mv meant getting a now,' said Pam.'And 'Let's get to work on the notices then we can go out after lunch tomorrow and put them up.' Miss the mistress, was happy provide Linnie. art to the girls with and allowed them to use the art-room work on their some paper, to notices. 'We the writing in bright colours, that it will can do SO he said Felicity.'And perhaps we really eye-catching,' can use some of Miss Linnie's special them.' coloured paperfor some of did beautiful who was very good at art, and very life-like Pam, a drawing of Jack on her notice, and coloured it in carefully. 'Pam, that's Jack the life!' exclaimed Esme in admiration. to 'Yes. vou've little white patch that he even put in the has over one eve.' said Julie.'We your notice in the sweet-shop,for must put that always busy, and lots seems be of people will see it.' to spare for Amy, who generally little time to Even had anyone's worries but her own, made one of the 'missing' notices. know that she's willing 'It's good to when someone to do her bit is trouble.' said Felicity Susan as they went in to to tea. in 'Yes—though I us expect she only joined because Bonnie wasn't end,' said and she was at bit of a loose Susan. about, a Bonnie?' asked Felicity.'I haven't seen her for 'Where is simply ages. Or June either. for that matter.' girls were at the tea table when the third formers The two went into the hungrily tucking into bread and butter. dining-room, 'We've been over to Five Oaks,' said June, and began to tell the news that Bill and Clarissa might have to others the sell up. horrified Nora. 'Why, Malory 'They can't!' cried a Towers iust wouldn't same without Bill and Clarissa just along the road.' be the help?' 'Isn't there something we can do to asked Lucy. only thing that will finding Jack, and the 'The help is who is person girls' business,' said Bonnie.'And afraid we ruin the ľm tryingto of have come to а bit a dead end there.' niggling the back of June's But something was away at mind. Something concerning that piece of paper had found. There was something Bonnie was sure—if only she could think what! significant aboutit, she

flash, as she The answer came to her in was in the commona room that evening. June suddenly sat bolt upright in chair, and looked her around for Bonnie. The girl was nowhere to be seen, and June called out, Bonnie?' 'Amy! Where is 'She's gone to fetch something from the dorm,' said Amy, and, in an June was out of the door. instant, 'Bonnie!' she cried, bursting the dormitory.'Where is into that piece of paperthat you foundin Jack's stable? Oh, don't say that you've thrown it away!' not,' said Bonnie, 'Of course producing it from her pocket.'What do June?' you want with it, 'Ithink that there might be something written it after all,' June said.'Do on vou remember, a few weeks ago, I slipped bottleof invisible ink into a Eleanor's bag?' remember,' said Bonnie.'Golly! 'Yes. Do you think that Eleanor might something on here, have written not realising that she was using invisible ink?' possible,' said June.'It takes aboutten 'It's minutes for the writing to after she SO if Eleanor nailed the note up immediately had disappear, she wouldn't know that no one would be able to read it.' written it. could Eleanor 'Yes. but what reason possibly have for writing а wall of Jack's stable?' putting it the said Bonnie. note and on June! You surelydon't think that she frowning.'I say, could be behind Jack's disappearance, and all the horrible thingsthat have happened to Bill and Clarissa?' answered June, gravely.'And uncle could,' 'Ithink that her 1 think that see, Clarissa him. You could be helping told me that Mr Banks Eleanor buy Five Oaks. So would like to perhaps he is trying to drive the girls out.' 'I believe excitedly.'But that you could be right!' said Bonnie what a pity that we can't read what was written on that paper.' can.' room dark, and shine a 'We said June, grinning.'If we make the torch on able to make out should be the writing. Draw the the paper, we curtains, Bonnie!' Swiftly, Bonnie darted the big windows the end of the to at dormitory and pulled the curtains across, while June fetched a torch from her locker. Then the two girls sat side by side on Bonnie's bed, and June shone the torch on the piece of paper. girls could hardly The breathe writing appeared, very faint, but as readable. 'To Bill and Clarissa,' June read aloud.'If want Jack back, follow you these instructions exactly. Both of the clearing you must come to in tonight. Don't tell Bluebell Woodat midnight police, and don't the of inform else of the contents this note.' anvone girls stared at another in consternation. The two one

```
'Midnight tonight,' gasped Bonnie.'June, what are we to do? Should we take the note to Miss
                                Bill and Clarissa!
          Someone must tell
                                                     And Julie oughtto
too.'
    'Hush a
                minute,'
                           said June, getting
                                                      her
                                                            feet.'Ineed to
                                                 to
                                                                            think!'
    There was
                silence
                                      few
                                           moments. then at
                                                                 last
                           for
                                а
                                                                       June said. 'We
                                                            out. She
can't take the
                note to
                           Miss Grayling,
                                           for
                                                 she
                                                      is
                                                                       and Miss Potts are
                                                            Julie, in case
going to
          the
                theatre
                           tonight.
                                      And we
                                                 can't tell
                                                                            this
                                                                                  turns out
     be
                hoax, or
                           something goes wrong.
                                                      She
                                                            would
to
           a
                                                                       have her
                                                                                  hopes
          only for
                                      dashed
                                                 again.'
raised.
                     them to
                                 be
          that's true,' said
                           Bonnie.'June.
                                                 you think we should
                                           do
                                                                            telephone the
     police?'
    'Absolutely
                not!' said June, firmly.'You saw what the
                                                            note said, Bonnie.
think that we
                should
                           sneak into the
                                           Head's
                                                      study, and telephone Bill
Clarissa.'
    'All
           right,'said Bonnie, standing
                                           up.'Let's
                                                      be
                                                            quick then. You can
     telephone, and I'll
                           keep watch.'
          the two girls sped downstairs and made their way to
                                                                       Miss Grayling's
study. Fortunately they didn't meet any mistresses on
                                                      the
                                                            way, but
                                                                       both of
                     they opened
                                      the
                                                      the Head's neat, comfortable
verv nervous
                as
                                           door to
study.June walked
                                      desk and
                                                 lifted the
                                                            telephone receiver,
                     over to
                                the
                                                                                  while
                           door, looking
          stood at
                     the
                                                 and
                                                      down the
                                                                 corridor.
                                                                                  last, Bill
Bonnie
                                           up
                                                                            Αt
                telephone and June poured
                                                 out
                                                       her
                                                            story. The conversation
answered
          the
                take simply
                                ages, for,
                                                            the
                                                                 astonished Bill
seemed
          to
                                           of
                                                 course,
                                                                                  had
                                                                                          а
great many questions
                     to
                           ask.
                                But it
                                                finally over and the
                                                                       two girls left
                                           was
Miss Grayling's study, shutting the door behind
                                                 them.
                     say?' asked Bonnie.'Are she
                                                                 going to
    'What did
                Bill
                                                 and Clarissa
                                                                            the
    'Yes.' answered
                                Bill's brothers
                     June.'But
                                                 are
                                                      going to
                                                                 go there about half an
hour before
                them, and lie
                                in
                                      wait. What a
                                                      jolly good thing that they turned
    today!' 'Where
                           Bluebell
                                      Wood,
                                                 anyway?'
                                                            asked Bonnie.
                     is
                mile down the
                                road from Five Oaks,'
                                                            said June.'We
    'About a
                                                                            sometimes
                           a beautiful spot during
                there.It's
have picnics
                                                            day, but
                                                                      - 1
                                                                            should
                                                      the
imagine
          that it's
                           little creepy
                      a
                                           at
                                                 night.'
                      shudder.'I wonder
                                           who will
                                                     be
    Bonnie gave a
                                                                       meet Bill
                                                            there to
Clarissa?' she
                said. 'Eleanor,
                                or heruncle?'
                imagine
                                                 eitherof
                                                            them,'
                                                                       said June. 'Neither
    'Ishouldn't
                           that it
                                      will
                                            be
of
     them will
                want to
                           come out into
                                           the
                                                 open and admitthat they are involved.
     will
           probably
                                of
                                            Banks's
                                                      grooms,
                                                               or
lt
                      be
                           one
                                      Mr
                                                                       someone else
                                                                                       that
                                                 him!'
     has
           paid to
                      do
                           his
                                 dirty work for
he
    'Well. whoever
                                           for
                                                 guite a shock when he
                      he
                                 he's in
                           is.
                                           satisfaction.'They will make him
Bill's brothers,'
                said Bonnie
                                with grim
right, then the
                game will
                                      for
                                            Mr
                                                 Banks!'
                           be
                                up
          said June, with a
    'Yes,'
                                 broadgrin.'And
                                                 1
                                                      intend
                                                                 to
                                                                       be
                                                                            there to
                                                                                       see
     it!'
                                                            school
    'June!' gasped
                     Bonnie.'Youcan't sneakout of
                                                      the
                                                                       at
                                                                            midnight!'
```

'Oh no,' said June blithely.'I shall have to leave much earlier than that, if big good seat. There's ľm to get a nice apple tree in the wood. a think I shall climb up there to watch. No one will be able to seeme, shall have a splendid view!' but you're 'You'll get into the most frightful row if caught!' said Bonnie, quite horrified. 'Well, I shan't be,' said June confidently.'I the shall slip out of side door that leads into the garden, and leave it unlocked that I can sneak SO again.And I'll borrow bicycle from the shed, so that I can get back in а any there and back quickly. No one will be the wiser—except you, of anything!' and know that you won't course, say 'Ishan't, would of course, but do wish that you - 1 change your mind, June,' said Bonnie, looking rather couldn't unhappy. She think of more frightening than being alone in anything the wood at midnight, and simply risk couldn't understand why June was willing to a terrible punishmentto there. 'I won't change mind,' said June.'I wouldn't miss this for

my

be

the

world!'

15 A thrilling night

```
June didn'tdare let
                      herself
                                 fall
                                       asleep,
                                                        case she
                                                                   didn'twake up
                                                   in
           ioin
                      fray at
                                  Bluebell Wood.
                                                   She
                                                        couldn't
                                                                   set
                                                                         her
                                                                               alarm clock, of
time to
                the
                case the
                            others
                                       heard it.
                                                                                     fit
                                                                                          if
           in
                                                  Felicity
                                                              would
                                                                         have a
course,
     knew what June meant
                                       do!
                                 to
                                 Not from choice,
                                                                         she
                                                                               felt
    Bonnie was awake,
                            too.
                                                        but
                                                              because
                                                                                     SO
                            plan that she simply couldn't
           about June's
                                                              sleep.
uneasv
    The
           others.
                      however,
                                 slept soundly,
                                                   and
                                                        when eleven
                                                                         o'clock
                                                                                    struck.
                                 from her
                saw June slip
                                             bed
                                                                         dressed.
                                                                                    Then the
only Bonnie
                                                  and
                                                        quietly
                                                                   get
     put
                bolster
                            and
                                 pillowdown the
                                                   middle
                                                              of
                                                                   the
                                                                         bed, pulling the
           her
                                                   if
                      that it
                                  looked
                                                                         asleep
                                                                                    there.If
           over so
                                             as
                                                        someone
covers
                                                                   was
                                                                         fool her
Miss Peters
                should
                            happen
                                       to look
                                                   in.
                                                        that would
                                                                                    nicely!
                                       of
                                                   skin when Bonnie
                                                                         whispered her
    June
           almost
                      iumped
                                 out
                                             her
                      walked
                she
                                  past her
                                             bed.
     name as
                it?'
    'What is
                      June whispered back.
    'Do
                careful!'
                            said
                                                              voice.'l
                                 Bonnie
                                                                         shan't
                                                                                    be
                                                                                          able
           be
                                             in
                                                   а
                                                        low
                      know that you're
                                             back safely.'
     sleep until I
to
    'Don't worryaboutme,' said
                                                              darkness.'I shall have a
                                 June, smiling
                                                   into the
                                                                                          fine
night's
           entertainment and
                                  ľ
                                       he
                                             back before
                                                              vou know it!'
                                                              after June had
                                                                              left, but
    Miss
           Peters
                      did
                            look in.
                                       aboutten
                                                   minutes
                                                                                          she
                                 went away again quickly,
                                                              quite satisfied
didn't put
                light on
                                                                               that nothing
          the
                            and
                                                  decided
                                 gone, Bonnie
                After she
was amiss.
                            had
                                                              that it
                                                                                      pointless
                                                                         was
even trying to
                sleep, and
                            sat
                                  up
                                       in
                                             bed, hugging
                                                              her
                                                                    knees.
                                                                               Perhaps
                                                                                          she
should
           borrow
                      June's torch.
                                       then she
                                                  could read her
                                                                    book underthe
                                                                                    covers.
                probably
                                                                   for
But
     June had
                            taken it
                                       with her. What a shame,
                                                                         а
                                                                               diversion
                                                                                          was
just what Bonnie
                      needed,
                                                  mind off
                                       take
                                             her
                                                              things.
                                 to
    Adiversion! The word seemed
                                             trigger
                                                        something in
                                                                         Bonnie's
                                                                                    head, and
                                       to
                                             thought
                                                        occurred
                                                                         her. A
                                                                                     shocking,
suddenly
           she
                turned
                            pale, as
                                                                   to
                                       a
                                                                         Felicity, shaking
horrible
           thought!
                      She
                            sprang
                                       out
                                             of
                                                   bed and went to
    'Felicity!'
                                             ear.'Felicity,do
                she
                      hissed
                                 in
                                       her
     wake up!' Startled,
                            Felicity
                                       opened
                                                  her
                                                        eyes
     and sat
                up
                      sharply.
                      whispered, none too
                                             pleased.'What on
    'Bonnie!'
                she
                                                                   earth do
                                                                               vou
                                                                                    mean by
     waking
                      like
                            this?'
                me
                talk
    'Ineed to
                      to
                            you,' murmured Bonnie
                                                        urgently.'Come
                                                                         into the
                            don't wake the others.'
bathroom, so
                that we
                      bewildered, Felicity
    Tired, cross and
                                             got
                                                        of
                                                              bed, and
                                                                         reluctantly followed
                                                  out
                the bathroom
                                       the
                                                  of
                                                        the
                                                              dormitory.
Bonnie
           into
                                 at
                                             end
                      Bonnie?'
    'What is
                it.
                                 asked Felicity
                                                  with a
                                                              yawn,as
                                                                         she
                                                                               shut the
     bathroom door behind
                                 her.
    As quickly as she could, Bonnie told Felicity of how she and June had discovered the note to
```

the

to

two girls and, finally,

drama

unfold.

watchthe

Bill, of how they had alerted

alone to Bluebell Wood.

Clarissa

how June had

and

gone off

```
Wide awake
                now, Felicity
                                listened
                                          open-mouthed.
                                                          'You and June
                                                                          have done very
well,' she said at
                     last.'But
                                what an
                                          idiot June is,
                                                          to
                                                                sneak off
                                                                                the
                                                                          to
                                                                of
woods
          like
                that! It's
                          bad
                                enough
                                          being caught
                                                          out
                                                                     bed
                                                                          at
                                                                                night, but
     she's caught
                     outside
                                the
                                     school
                                                she could be expelled!
                                                                          Just
                                                                                wait
                her!'
until I
          see
    'Yes,
                     listen, Felicity!'
                                     said Bonnie,
          but
                do
                                                     impatiently.'On the
                                                                          night Jack was
                     started a
                               fire behind
                                               the
                                                     houseto
                                                              create
                                                                                diversion,
stolen,
          someone
                                                                           a
remember?'
                          remember,' said Felicity.'But I really don't—'
    'Of
                 course
    'Don't you see?' cried Bonnie.'Suppose that this note to
                                                                Bill
                                                                          Clarissa
                                                                                     is
                                                                     and
                          get them away from Five Oaks, so
               too? To
                                                                that Mr
                                                                           Banks—if
                                                                                     he
a
          one who is
                          behind
                                     all
                                          this—can
                                                     do
                                                          something else? Why, he
     the
is
                          setting fire
might be
          planning
                     on
                                          to
                                                the
                                                     house,
                                                                     stealing
                                                                or
                                                                                the
                                                                                     rest
                     or—or anything!'
of
     the
          horses,
                               Felicity,
    'Mv
          goodness!' gasped
                                          pressing
                                                     her handsto
                                                                     her cheeks.
                                                                                     'You
          right! And, if
                                     right, we must telephone the
could be
                          you are
                                                                     policeat
                                                                                once.
                                     lose!'
There's
          not
                a
                     moment
                                to
                                time that evening, Bonnie foundherself
    So,
          for
                the
                     second
                                                                                on
                                                                                     the
          Miss Grayling's study to
                                   use the
way to
                                               telephone.
    She
          came to
                     a
                          halt outside
                                          the door and turned
                                                                     to
                                                                          Felicity,
whispering, 'Suppose
                     that the
                                Head is
                                          in there?
                                                     She
                                                          must be
                                                                     back from the
theatre
          by
                now.'
                surelyshe will
                                                bed,' said Felicity.'Besides, the chances
    'Yes.
          but
                                have gone to
    that we
                will
                     have to
                                wake her
                                          and tell
                                                     her
                                                          what has happened anyway!
                                surprised
                                          if
                                                     policeturn up here, once they
     shouldn't
                be
                     at
                          all
                                                the
                     Five Oaks.'
have finished
                at
                                timidly
                                                                     Head's voice did
    So
          Bonnie
                     tapped
                                          at
                                               the
                                                     door, but the
                     she
                         pushed
                                          open and went
                                                          in.
                                                                This time Felicity
not
     call
          out.
                SO
                                    it
                                                                                     kept
                while Bonnie
                                                     Then she telephoned Five Oaks, to
     look-out,
                                calledthe
                                          police.
                                                          suspicions, but there was no
                                             of
     if
          she
                could warn Bill
                                and Clarissa
                                                     her
see
reply.
                                          Woodalready,'
                                                          said Bonnie. 'But the policeman
    'They must have left for
                                Bluebell
          spoketo
                     said that
                                he is
                                          going to send someone
                                                                                Five
that I
                                                                     over to
          once.'
Oaks at
                                          said Felicity,
    'It's
          ten
                minutes
                                midnight,'
                                                                     further
                          to
                                                          coming
                                                                                into the
                                                wall.'If
                          the
                                clock on the
                                                          Mr
                                                                Banksis
room and
          glancing
                     at
                                                                           planning
something, he
                won't act
                          until midnight,
                                          when he
                                                     knows
                                                                that Bill
                                                                          and Clarissa will
                     way.'
     out
          of
                the
    'Do
          you think that we ought to
                                          go
                                                and
                                                     wake Miss Grayling,
                                                                          or
                                                                                Miss
                                                                                policewill
Peters?'
          asked Bonnie.'I'd really rather
                                                     if you think that the
                                          not, but
turn up,
          perhaps
                     we
                          had
                                better.'
          then the two
                          girls got the
                                          shock of
                                                     their lives, for
                                                                     a
                                                                          familiar
    And
     voice spokebehind
                          them.
    'There is
                     need to wake me, girls,' it said.'For I
                no
                                                                          already
                                                                     am
     awake.'
```

Felicity and Bonnie had been standing with their backs to the door, and they Grayling turned sharply to see Miss standing there,in her dressing-gown. investigate,'she 'Ithought that I hearda noise, and came to said, looking stern.'l trust that the two of you have a good explanation for rather this hour.' being in my study at Miss Grayling,' realising nothing 'We said Felicity, that there was for do, Head everything now. Though she would it but to trv fact that June had sneaked away from the school of it, of keep the out course! Miss Grayling behind desk, indicating that the two went and sat her quite tired of should opposite her. Bonnie had grown recounting the sit events of the evening, she let Felicity do the talking, interpolating SO word here and there. Head was very shocked, of course, particularly when the Banks was mentioned. Eleanor ʻlf it is proved that Eleanor has been involved in this terrible future at Towers will be doubt,' business, her Malory in serious said Miss Grayling very gravely. 'Well. if hadn't it been for that note, written in invisible we wouldn't have suspected that she, and her uncle, were involved at all,' said Bonnie. Grayling smiled, and said, 'You and June are to Miss be congratulated, That was a very neat piece of detective work. Where Bonnie. is June, by the way?' Felicity hesitated quite liking to for a moment, not lie to the such scruples, and said at once, 'Why, asleep Bonnie, however, had no in bed, of course, Miss Grayling.' be asleep when there's excitement afoot,' 'It's not like June to her eyebrows.'Didn't you think to Miss Grayling, raising wake her, Bonnie, ruse to get Bill and Clarissa that the note might have been a when you realised out of the way?' she seemed tired earlier,' 'No. for SO said Bonnie, glibly.'And I that Felicity was the proper person consult, she thought to as is head of the form.' calling both acted very sensibly in 'Well, you the police,' said the Head.'Of course, you should have come to me first, or Miss Potts.but to realise that time was of the essence.' Then she noticed that Felicity was shivering slightly. Both girls had their dressing-gowns come downstairs without although days were hot, on, and the nightswere a little chilly. **'Let** me and find Matron,' said Miss Grayling, getting her go to all some nice, hot cocoa.' feet. 'I'll ask her to make us 'Phew, that was close!' said Felicity, the door closed as behind the I was afraid that Miss Grayling was going to moment, Head.'For a suggest wake June.' that we

'So l,' said Bonnie, with a giggle.'I do hope that she nervous back soon, and manages to getin without being seen!' comes Soon Miss Grayling was back, followed by Matron, bearing a tray with steaming cocoa three mugs of on it. 'Well!' said Matron, putting the tray on the desk.'Miss Grayling tells me adventure this evening. girls have had quite an Now, you drink this that you will warm you up. I don't know what you're thinking cocoa and it of. without your dressing-gowns on.' wandering around fervently that Matron The two girls hoped wouldn't take it into her fetch their dressing-gowns head to to the dormitory and Her go up herself. soon spot that June's if she did sharp eyes would bed was empty that! though, it seemed that Matron was far too busy, for Luckily, she said, 'I must dash, for - 1 have young Jenny from the form in bed with a stomach upset, second and I don't want to long.' leave her for too relief, Felicity sigh of Heaving and a Bonnie sipped their cocoa, Both girls were beginning and hoped that June would not be long. to feel most peculiar. They felt very tired, but the same time very excited. And at there was more excitement to the girls drankthe last of come, for as they heard the sound their cocoa, of cars outside. Miss Grayling went to window and pulled aside the curtain. the here,' she said, turning back to the girls.'Now, perhaps, 'The policeare this mysterious note really was a shall find out if ruse, after all. And no doubtthey will want to interview you, Bonnie, and June.' exchanged glances Felicity and Bonnie of horror, and the Head said, 'I June, but I really think that you had better disturb hate to go and fetch her, Bonnie.' June, meanwhile, was not enjoying herself all. She had at borrowed from the shed and ridden to Blueberry Wood, hiding in bicycle it а shinning before big apple tree. Then she hedge up the had settled herself large branch, back against comfortablyas possible her the on a Bill's brothers trunk, and waited for to unfold. had arrived events a few moments later, and June watched as the two of them hid in the bushes, of their conversation snatches floating up to her on the still night air. 'Ihope this fellow isn't going to keep us waiting for too long,' said John, in menacing tone.'I've a thing or two that I want to say to him!' might be a little more careful aboutwho he picks on he next, when we'vefinished with him,' growled Harry. 'We'd better keep quiet now,' said John.'If frighten him off before we the whole thing will time.' the girls turn up, have been a wasteof Then. a little later, Bill and Clarissa themselves turned up on horseback, both of them looking pale and nervous.

The two girls caught glimpse of John and Harry in their hiding a them, in case anyone place, but ignored else was watching. soon grew heartily However, the only person watching was June, and she sign of else, no of footsteps, bored. There was no anyone sound twigs. She was also becoming very uncomfortable, perchedon snapping of tree digging back. The branch, with the trunk of the into her minutes the people in the wood heard the sound of tickedby, and a car in the distance. Everyone waited with bated breath, but the sound died away, and all was silent again.

'Well!' said Bill, at last.'It doesn't look as if anyone is coming, does it?'

'No,' agreed Clarissa, sounding rather crestfallen.'Blow! I really did hope that we would have some good news for Julie tomorrow.'

The two boys came out from the bushes and dusted themselves down.

'Might as well go home,' June heard Harry saying. 'Either that note that the girls foundwas a hoax, or thewriterhas got cold feet.'

with that, the four of them departed, And and a very disgruntled June down from the tree. What a wasteof perfectly good night!To climbed a think that she could have been tucked cosy bed, instead of up in her sitting tree! And, worst of all, Jack was still missing. Thankgoodness up a built her that they hadn't let Julie in the secret, and on hopesup, disappointment would have been hard to bear.

The thought of her bed was а very welcome indeed, one and her bicycle. Soon she was she mounted cycling along the June yawned as lane towards Malory Towers, but, alas, with the school in sight, she came to front of grief. A rabbitdarted across the lane in her, and June swerved to avoid it, fallingoff the bicycle and landing in an undignified heap. June was more shocked than hurt—or she thought, until she SO tried to stand up discovered that she had painfully twisted her ankle. With a and little groan of pain, she righted the bicycle and gingerly climbed back on. more painful it far pedal than to walk, so, clinging the But was to to handlebars for girl hobbled the last few yards to support, the the school, the gates. And then what a got! Two policecars were shock she and through the drive, and lights were blazing all over the school. parked on What *was* going on?

16 Heroinesand villains

```
open-mouthed. Well, really!
June looked
                     the
                          scene before
                                          her
                at
                                                                                She
                                                                                     had
                               waiting for something to
spent the
                                                          happen,
                                                                     and it
          last
                hour or
                          SO
                                                                                seemed
that all
                excitement had
                                been taking
                                                place at
                                                          Malory
                                                                     Towers! Now,
                                                                                     if
          the
                     back in
                               without
                                          being spotted.
only she
          could get
    Her
          ankle was
                     growing
                                more painful
                                                now, and June limped
                                                                          slowly
                     shed, where
                                     she replaced
                                                          bicycle.
                                                                     Then, keeping
                the
                                                     the
across
          to
                                                          little side door, which she had
          the
                bushes.
                          she
                                made her
                                          way to
                                                     the
close to
left unlocked.
                As
                     she was aboutto
                                          turn the
                                                     handle,
                                                                the
                                                                     door was suddenly
pulled
          open, and
                     June almost fell
                                     inside,
                                                very relieved
                                                                to
                                                                     see that the
                                                          Miss Potts —but Bonnie! And
                                     Miss Grayling,
          standing
                     there wasn't
person
                                                     or
the girl was holding
                          June's
                                     pyjamas
                                                and
                                                     dressing-gown.
    'Thank heavens,'
                     said Bonnie,
                                     thrusting
                                               the
                                                     clothes
                                                                at
                                                                     June. 'Get
                                                                                changed,
          Miss Grayling
                                               fetch vou.'
quickly!
                          has sent
                                     me
                                          to
                             see me? Why? Bonnie,
    'Miss Grayling
                     wantsto
                                                          do
                                                                tell
                                                                     me
happened!' begged
                                                          drive, and
                     June. There are
                                     policecars in
                                                     the
                                                                     lights on
over the
          place, and —'
    'Never mind that now!' said Bonnie,
                                          impatiently. Get into your pyjamas,
                                                                                for
been gone simply ages, and the
                               Head will send someone
                                                                look for
                                                                          me
                                                                                if
                                                          to
don't take you to
                          soon. I'll
                                     explain everything
                                                                          the
                     her
                                                                vou on
                                                                                way.'
                                                          to
    So
          June scrambled into her
                                     pyjamas,
                                                and Bonnie
                                                                threwher
                                                                          day
                                                                                clothes
                     cupboard, saying, 'We can
                                                          these later. Now, make your hair
                                               collect
          nearby
into a
look tousled,
                as
                     if
                          you've
                                     just
                                                out of
                                                          bed—yes, that's it.'
                                          got
               grabbed
                                                                     her
    Then she
                          June's
                                     hand and
                                                          pulling
                                                began
                                                                          along the
     corridor.
                     June, stumbling, as
                                                ankle began to
          groaned
                                          her
                                                                     hurt once more.
'Careful.
                     I've twisted my ankle.'
          Bonnie!
    'Golly!' said Bonnie. 'How
                                did
                                     vou do
                                                that?'
    'Fell
          off
                     bicycle,'
                               said June, glumly.'And it
                my
                                                         was
                                                                all
                                                                     a
                                                                          wasteof
time, for
                                     But never mind that! I
                                                                want to
                one turned
                                                                          know what has
          no
                               up.
                here.'
been going on
    Bonnie told
               her
                          they walked,
                                          and June came to
                                                                a
                                                                     halt suddenly.
                     as
    'So.
                solved
                          the
                                mystery
                                          after all,'
                                                     she said in
                                                                     rather
          vou
                                                                                a
     small voice.
    'No.
          1
                didn't!'
                          said Bonnie.'Youwere the one who worked
                                                                          out
                                                                                that our
blank piece of
                paper wasn't blank,
                                  after all.
                                               Without
                                                          knowing
                                                                     that, we
                                                                                wouldn't
have got
          anywhere. I
                          simply
                                     guessed
                                               that it
                                                                                     Bill
                                                          was
                                                                a
                                                                     ruse to
                                                                                get
                          the way. So, you see, June, we
and Clarissa
                out of
                                                                both played
part. It
          was teamwork!'
    'So
                was!' said June, looking
                                          brighter.'Well, I'm
          it
                                                                beginning
                                                                          to
                                                                                think that
there's
          rather
                     a
                          lot
                               to
                                     be said
                                               for
                                                     teamwork!'
                              said Bonnie,
          glad to
                     hear it,'
                                                with a
                                                          smile.'Now, do
                                                                          come along, or
    Head will
                start thinking that
                                                     away!Oh, and you
                                                                          will
                                                                              have to
the
                                     we
                                          have run
```

```
hide your limp. Miss Grayling will never believe that you twisted your
              bed.'
ankle lying in
                   best,' said June, wincing. They were outside Miss Grayling's
   ΊΊI
         do
              my
    door now, and she said to
                           else I should
         ʻls
              there anything
                                                know,before
Bonnie,
                                                               we
                                                                    go
         yes,' said Bonnie, tapping at the door.'The policeare inside and
   'Oh
                                                                              they
want to
         interview
                   both of us.'
             the
                   early hours of the
                                       morning
                                                by
                                                     the time Felicity, June and
   lt
         was
                   bed. By that time, the whole
                                                     dormitory was awake,
Bonnie
         got
              to
                                                                              for
              accidentally bumped into Esme's
Bonnie
         had
                                                bed when she
                                                               slipped in
                             Bonnie
                                       had disappeared
                                                          by
                                                               the
                                                                    time Esme was
fetch June's
              night-clothes.
fully awake.
              and the
                        girl had
                                  lain
                                       there for
                                                a
                                                     moment,
                                                               wondering what had
         her. Then she sat
disturbed
                                  and, as
                                            her
                                                eyes became accustomed
                            up
                                                                              the
                        the three empty beds, and
darkness,
         she
              spotted
                                                     gave an
                                                               involuntary cry
                                                                              of
         This roused the others,
                                  of course,
                                                and they stared
                                                                         the
alarm.
                                                                    at
                                  quite unable to
empty
                                                     imagine what could have
         beds in
                   astonishment,
              the three absentees.
happened to
                             gone off somewhere together!' said Amy, rather put
   'Surely they haven't
                        all
              hadn't
                        been taken into Bonnie's
                                                confidence.
out that she
                                                a coincidence,' said Susan,
                                       bit of
   'Well, if
              they haven't, it's
                                  а
who was also feeling rather hurt that Felicity had gone off somewhere without
her.
   'Iknow some of the SouthTower girls were talking abouta midnight
         said Freddie.'Do you suppose they have been invited to
                                                                    that?' But if
              why hadn't June invited her along too, she thought, feeling
that was so,
rather
         left
              out.
         shookher head decidedly, and said, 'You know that there is
   Pam
                                                                    a
                                                                         strict rule
                   their tower to go
                                            another, after lights-out. June and
aboutgirls leaving
                                       to
         might break it,
                        but Felicity never would.' 'No,she wouldn't,'
Freddie
                                                                    said
                                                                         Susan.
     brow clearing
                        little.
her
                   a
                        hiding somewhere, and playing a
   'Perhaps
            they're
                                                                    trick on us!'
    suggested Nora.
         that's it!' cried Freddie.'I'll bet they are
                                                all
                                                     in
                                                          the
                                                               bathroom, listening
like anything, and laughing their headsoff
                                                 us!'
                                            at
   And
         Freddie
                   had leapt out of
                                       bed
                                            and run to the
                                                               bath-room, pulling
open the
         door. But, of
                        course,
                                  it was empty.
                   they be?' asked Freddie,
    'Where
              can
                                           scratching her head.
                   good deal of speculation, until the three girls themselves walked
   There was a
    First Felicity,
                   then Bonnie, and then June, who was limping
                                                                    quite badly
now. They were immediately pounced
                                            by the others. And what a tale they
                                       on
         tell!
had to
   The
         note had been intended
                                  as
                                       a
                                            diversion. Whenthe
                                                               police—alerted
                                                                              by
                   Five Oaks, they had
Bonnie—arrived at
                                       caught
                                                Mr
                                                      Banksand
                                                               several
                                                                         of
                                                                              his
                             letting
grooms
         in
              the
                   act
                        of
                                       the
                                            horses
                                                     out.
   'And
         then they planned
                                       fire
                                            to
                                                the
                                                     stableblock!' said Bonnie.
                             to
                                  set
        ever hear of anything so wicked?'
'Did you
```

'The policegot there in the nick of time, explained Felicity. Of course, Mr Banksand his accomplices were arrested, and they admitted being behind all the unpleasant happenings at Five Oaks.' seems that Eleanor's uncle wanted buy Five Oaks for 'Yes, it to himself,' knew that the girls would never sell willingly, said June. 'But he and abouttryingto put them out of business, SO that they would have no set choice in the matter.' have thought 'Mr Banks! Who would it?' 'And all thought that he was being so kind to Bill and Clarissa, we act!' when all the time it was an looked sinister, 'You said that he Felicity,' said Susan.'And you were right!' pale and silent as the tale unfolded, for, exciting Julie it had sat as was, there was only one thought in her head. With a flicker of hope in her three girls now, and said, 'Whatabout eves, she looked at the Jack?' 'That's the best news of all!' said June happily.'Jack is safe and well! The policefoundhim stabled at Mr Banks's. He has been well looked after, and not ill-treated in any way. They took him straight back to Five Oaks, so vou can over and visit him tomorrow.' go silence for There was a moment, then a rousing cheer went up. went mad, jumping down on the Suddenly everyone and beds. and up one another on the back. Lucy hugged Julie so hard that the two of while Nora did them almost over-balanced, little tap dancein middle a the of the floor! 'June and Bonnie, I can't thank you enough!' said a simply grateful with happiness.'I just wish there was some way I Julie, her face shining could there's ever anything 1 can do for either of repay you! If anything you, word!' at you have only to say the 'You'rea real pair of heroines,' said Lucy.'Three cheers for June and Bonnie!' they were worth, And, once again, the third formers cheered for all while June and Bonnie turned red and beamed with pride. 'Oh. how I wish I could go and see my darling Jack right this said Julie longingly. minute!' 'Well, vou're just going to have to patient!' laughed Felicity. 'l've be had quite enough excitement for one night, thank you.' 'Sandy will keep an eve Jack for you tonight, old girl,' said Lucy, on be clapping friendon the shoulder. 'He will glad to her SO have his old friendback!' Julie's expression grew serious suddenly, and she said bitterly, 'Eleanor must have known where Jack was all along. And she pretended to feel sorry The beast!' 'Yes, what part did dear Eleanor for me. all this?' asked Amy. play in

plan to 'Well, she was in the drive Bill and Clarissa on the story.'It was she course,' said Bonnie, taking up who stole Bill and Clarissa's cash-box, on her uncle's orders.' 'lalways knew that Eleanor but I didn'tthink that even she mean, was low,' said Pam stoop so disgust. would in 'Apparently, Mr Bankstold the policethat Eleanor tried to talk of him out Jack,' said Felicity.'But he had made his mind up. she idea stealing And had no that he had planned burn the stables down tonight. to lt was Eleanor note that Bonnie foundin Jack's stable, she really believed who wrotethe but that her uncle was going to hand Jack over to Bill and Clarissa tonight.' her.' 'We briefly, after the policehad spoken said saw her. to June. very serious, sounding for once.'They must have been quite hard on her. for she dreadful, and very shaken indeed.' looked simply jolly well like to shake her, all right!' said Lucy, harshly. 'Perhaps her uncle's plans, but she did know that he she didn'tknow all of uр was good—and she went along with it.' no 'Of Miss Grayling isn't going to course, keep her here,' said Felicity.'She is to leave tomorrow, and go with her aunt until her live parents are to country.' 'So she'll still nearby,' said Nora in back in the be don't suppose,' think that Mrs **'Not** for long, I said June.'I should and move away, for Bankswill want to sell up shame will too the be bear once word gets around much to that her husband out-andout is an villain!' Clarissa must be awfully bucked,' said Pam.'They won't have to 'Bill and sell Five Oaks after all.' thev arrived home just as Mr Bankswas being arrested,' Bonnie. 'Of course, Bill's brothers dealing with him themselves, were all for allow it.' Sergeant said, but the policewouldn't Dobbs 'Pity,' said Nora, with a sigh.'I daresay they would have taught wouldn't in a hurry.' lesson he forget also said that Mr 'And Sergeant Dobbs Bankswill have to pay the girls compensation, for all the damage he has done to their property and their said happily.'So that's jolly good as well.' reputation,' Felicity interview with the June and Bonnie's policehad been a much more pleasant experience than Eleanor's. Sergeant Dobbs and his colleagues had been most impressed with their detective work, and had praised the two girls quite extravagantly. more than you deserve,' said Julie, when the 'Well, it's girls recounted this. no Esme.'My goodness, what a night it's 441 been!' say!' agreed iust a pity that we missed most of the excite-ment,' 'Yes. it's said Nora. too, as 'Well, I missed most of it it turned out,' said June, with

spent most of

a

bicycle!'

the

night sitting

up

а

comical

tree, and ended

expression.'For I

up

fallingoff

```
The
                     roared
                                with laughter at
                                                     this, and
                                                                at
                          tick you off
                                          properly for sneaking
said, 'I
          was going to
                                                                out, June. But
everything has
                turned
                           out
                                SO
                                     well, and I feel
                                                           SO
                                                                happy,
                                                                           that I
                                                                                      just
          angry with you
                                more.'
                         any
                jolly well think not!' said June, putting
    'Ishould
                                                                      enormous air
                                                           on
                                                                an
                                                                                      of
self-importance.'After
                     all,
                                     heroine!
                                                Besides,
                                                           ľve
                          lam a
                                                                punished
                                                                           myself
                     ankle is
                                                black and
                                                           blue tomorrow.'
already,
          for
                mγ
                                going to
                                           be
                                     said Freddie.'We
    'Golly, yes, your poor ankle!'
                                                           shall have to
                                                                           think up
                                                                                      a
                account
                          for
                                that.' 'Perhaps
                                              you can
                                                           pretend
                                                                      to
                                                                           gila
     your way downstairs tomorrow,' said Susan,
                                                     with a
                                                                vawn.
    'Tomorrow? You mean today,' said Pam, looking
                                                                 her alarm clock. 'It's
                                                            at
                                  almost
                                            three o'clock!'
    'Heavens!' said Felicity.'We have to
                                                                      hours, and I
                                           be
                                                up
                                                     in
                                                           a
                                                                few
                worn out. I shall never be
                                                able to
                                                           do
                                                                it.'
suddenly
        feel
          then they heardthe
                                                footsteps
                                           of
    Just
                                sound
                                                           outside
                                                                     the
                                                                           dormitory, and
then the door opened
                           and Miss Grayling
                                                herself
                                                           stood there.It
                                                                           was a
most unusual
                occurrence for
                                the Head to
                                                visit one of
                                                                the dormitories, and
                                                                                      the
girls stopped
                                once, all
                talking
                          at
                                           of
                                                them looking
                                                                rather
                                                                           sheepish.
                                                frightful
Gracious,
          they must have been making
                                                           din
                                                                      have brought
                                           a
                                                                to
Miss Grayling
                on
                     the
                          scene!
                                     But the
                                                headmistress's
                                                                blue eyes
                                                                           twinkled,
                                     haven't
                                                come to
                                                                      off,
    said, 'It's
                     right, girls, I
                all
                                                           tell
                                                                you
                                                                           for I
she
                                                night. In
          that this has been
                                                           fact, it
realise
                                no
                                     ordinary
                                                                      has
                                                                           been quite
extraordinary!'
                                               Head went on, 'I
          girls smiled
                                this, and the
                                                                      know that you
    The
                           at
                                talk about,
                                                and no
have all
          had
                     lot
                                                           doubtfeel thoroughly
                a
                           to
                                                                sleep now.'
                          really must insist that you get to
                    - 1
                but
overexcited,
    'But, Miss Grayling, if I drop off now I shall never wake up in time for breakfast,' protested
June.'Can't we
                                                instead?'
                go
                     to
                           bed early tonight,
                          Head firmly. 'Once
          June,' said the
                                                you close your eyes, I
                                                                          think you
                                                                                      will
find that you are
                     a
                           lot more
                                     tired than you realise.
                                                                Αll
                                                                           vou, into
                                                                      of
                                                                                      bed
     once, please.'
at
                          obeyed immediately,
    The
          third formers
                                                     for
                                                           most of
                                                                      them really did
very tired and were secretly quite glad t
'Now, I don't want another sound
                                     glad to
                                                be
                                                     ordered
                                                                into
                                                                      bed.
                                                                     until the
                                                from this dormitory
                                                                                dressing-
bell rings,'said the Head, turning off the
                                               light. Then she stood quite still
                                                                                for
                                                                                      a
                          the doorway.'There
moment,
          silhouetted in
                                               is
                                                     just one more
                                                                     thing that I
                                          Bonnie,'
need to
          say
                to
                     you, June, and to
                                                     she
                                                           said softly.'I
                                                                           am
                                                                                very, very
proudof
          both of you.'
          with that, Miss Grayling
                                                     door gently, and the
                                   closed the
    And
                                                                                third
          heardher footsteps fading awayinto the
formers
                                                     distance.
    'Well!' whispered Freddie.'Fancy
                                           Grayling
                                                                that! I bet that
                                     the
                                                     saying
                pleased
                                punch, aren't
                                                you, June? June?'
you're
                           as
                                          Miss Grayling had been quite right. June was
    But
          there was no
                           answer,
                                   for
```

fast

asleep.

17 A surprise forJune

June, Bonnie and Nora all foundit quite impossible to get out of bed the following morning. don't know why *Nora* should 'Though be tired,'said Esme, looking SO the sleeping girl. 'She didn'thave an adventure last night, like down at the other three did.' 'Nora can *never* get out of bed the morning,' laughed Pam, bending in Wakey give her frienda shake. 'Come sleeping beauty! wakev!' down to on, opened her eyes a fraction, mumbled something that no one promptly went back to could understand, then turned over and sleep again. only one thing for it,' 'There's said Pam.'We shall have to pull the off her.' covers Pam and Esme did just that, causing Nora to sit And angrilv up and shake her fist at them. one quite liked to But no dish out the same treatment to the other three who were still asleep. If anyone had earned a lie-in, they had! her eyes, lying quite still for then, though, Felicity Just opened few the events the previous night came back to seconds of her. as For а had all she thought that it been a strange dream, but moment beaming Julie, chattering happily smile on then she to Lucy, a her saw knew that it had really happened. Julie would face, and she not look so if her beloved Jack were still missing. happy stir too, then June, and just as the Bonnie began to three girls were thinking aboutgetting out of bed, Matron bustled in. 'Come along, you third formers!' she chivvied them.'There will be no breakfast left for you, if you don't get a move on.' say, Matron,' said Pam.'We shan't have to face Eleanor in the dining-room, shall we?' vou shan't!' 'Indeed said Matron grimly.'Her aunt will be fetch her very shortly, and until she arrives, Eleanor will stay in dormitory, out of way.' the thought that it would have done Eleanor Privately, Matron have to face the scorn and hard staresof world of good to the others. but girl was far too weak to do that. She would never be able to the look any of the Malory Towers girls again! at Felicity swung her legs over the edge of the bed, and Matron said, 'Not you, Felicity! Or June, or Miss Grayling has given orders that you are to have breakfast in Bonnie. bed today.' delight, three girls looked The at one another in and Nora calledout hopefully, 'Can I have breakfast in bed too, Matron?'

```
you jolly well can't!' cried Matron,
                                                 trying her best to
               eyes twinkled.'In fact, if you don't finish getting
though
          her
                                                                 dressed
                                                                           this
                              bread and water.'
minute,
          Nora, you'll be on
Muttering darkly, Nora quickly dressed, and followed form downstairs, leaving the other three alone.
                                                                 the
                                                                      rest of
                                                                                her
                    bed!' sighed
                                   June contentedly, propping
    'Breakfast
               in
                                                                 her
                                                                      gillowup
               and snuggling into it.'What a treat!'
behind
          her
                                                  bowls of creamy
          soon the
                   girls were tucking into big
    And
                                                                      porridge.
               fluffy, scrambled eggs and buttered toast, all washed
followed
                                                                      down with big
          by
mugs of
          tea.
              said Felicity, spreading
    'Yummv!'
                                        marmalade on a piece of
                                                                      toast.'But my
goodness, how these crumbs do get
                                        into the bedclothes!'
                                        plate right underyour chin,' said Bonnie,
                         to
    'The
                    is
                              hold the
          secret
                                             simply delicious! I
     demonstrating. 'Gosh, this marmalade
                                        is
                                                                      don't know why
              always tastesso much nicer when it's eaten in bed,
                                                                      but there's
     breakfast
         doubtthat it does!' girls ate in silence
     no
                                for
                                            few moments, then June said,
   The
                                        a
              going to feel a bit
'Everything is
                                        flat now, after all
                                                            the
                                                                 excitement
yesterday.'
        I don't know,' said Felicity.'There
    'Oh.
                                                  is
                                                       still the
                                                                 tennis
                    Margarets to look forward to.'
tournament with St
                    said June, sounding more cheerful. With everything that has
          there is!'
    'So
                   had almost forgotten about that.'
happened lately,I
                         and she cried, 'Oh, my goodness! There's something else
   Then her face fell
                                             not healed in time for
     forgotten
               about—my ankle! Suppose
ľd
                                        it's
                                                                                to
play?'
                              it this morning?' asked Bonnie.'Perhaps it will
    'Have you
               looked
                         at
                                                                                be
     better
               now.'
               her breakfast tray aside and gingerly
                                                       pulled
                                                                 back the covers—
    June
          put
    then
          all
               three girls gasped.
    from being better,
                      June's ankle had swollen up dreadfully, and was
quite horribly
               bruised.
    'Oh.
          June!'said Felicity, in dismay.'That looks awfully
                                                                 painful.'
                                                 just lying here,' said June. 'But I
    'Well, I
              can't feel it at
                                   all while I'm
                                                  stand.'
                                   when I try to
               will be
                         painful
expect
          it
    'You
               better
                                        have a
                                                  little accident
                                                                 before
          had
                         arrange
                                   to
         said Bonnie.'She'll
                              be
                                   back to
                                             take our
                                                       breakfast
sees it,'
                                                                 trays away soon.'
    Ί
                   cried Felicity.'Go into the bathroom, and you can pretend that
          know!'
     you've
               slipped
                              the
                         on
                                   soap.
                    think I
                              can hear Matron
                                                  coming!'
Hurry, for
               1
                         any weight on
                                             her
                                                  ankle, June carefully
   Trying not to
                    put
                                                                      got
                                                                           out
                                                                                of
                    into the
                              bathroom. She
                                             shut the door behind
bed and hopped
                                                                      her
                                                                           just as
          came into the
                         dormitory.
Matron
                         asked.'Good! I'm pleased
    'All
          finished?'
                    she
                                                       to
                                                                 that last night's
                                                            see
little adventure hasn't
                         affected your appetites. But where
                                                                 is
                                                                      June?'
```

```
Before eitherof
                      the
                           girls could answer,
                                                 there came the sound
                                                                             of
crash from the
                bathroom, followed by a
                                            squeal.
    'Ow!' yelledJune.'Do
                           help me, someone! I've hurt myself.'
                           were out of
                                            their beds in
    Felicity and
                Bonnie
                                                             a
                                                                  flash, but
                                                                             Matron
     reached
                the
                    bathroom before
                                            them.
                me!' she
                           exclaimed, throwing open the door.'What on
    'Goodness
                                                                             earth have you
     done to
                yourself,
June?'
                dropped
                                            soap on
    'Someone
                           a
                                 bar
                                      of
                                                       the
                                                             floor, Matron,
                                                                             and I
                it,'
                                            halfsitting, half-lying
slipped
                      said
                           June, who was
                                                                        the
                                                                             floor, her
                                                                  on
                                                                                        face
           on
                      pain most convincingly.'I
                                                  seem to
                                                             have twisted
                                                                             my ankle.'
screwed
           up
                in
                           down beside
                                                 injured
                                                             girl
    Matron
                crouched
                                            the
                                                                  and
                                                                        rolled up
                                                                                   her
                           little way.
     pyjama
                leg
                      a
                                            she said.'Quite badly,by
                      have twisted
                                      it!'
    'You
           certainly
                                                                        the look of
                                                                                        it.
Normally
           the
                swelling
                           and bruising
                                            don't come out for
                                                                а
                                                                        good few
                                                                                   hours.'
     added.
                looking
                           hard at
she
                                      June.
    She
           stood up
                      and
                           helped
                                      June to
                                                  her
                                                       feet, saying,
                                                                        'You'd
                           with me, my girl,
                                                                  bandaged up.'
come along to
                the
                      San
                                                  and
                                                       get
                                                             it
                                       Felicity
                                                                  who were hovering
    Then
          Matron
                      turned
                                 to
                                                  and
                                                       Bonnie,
                                                                                        by
                                 briskly, 'Get dressed,
     bathroom door, saying
                                                       please,
                                                                  girls, and
                                                                             go
                                                                                   to
your first lesson.
                      Explain
                                      Miss Peters
                                                       what has
                                                                  happened, and
                                                                                   tell her
                                 to
that I
           will
                send June along as
                                                       have finished
                                                                        with her.'
                                      soon as
                                                  ı
                                            girls, trying not to
           Matron,'
                      chorused
                                                                             June winked
                                 the
                                      two
                                                                  laugh as
     them behind
                      Matron's back.
at
                                            dressed,
                                                       then insisted
    Matron
                helped
                           June to
                                      get
                                                                        that
                                                                            the
                                                                                   girl
                                                                                         lean
     her
                the
                      way
                           to
                                 the
                                      San. Their progress
                                                             was impeded,
                                                                                   they ran
           on
                                                                             as
on
                                                  whom
                                                                             congratulate
                girls on
                           the
                                 way, all
                                            of
                                                             wanted
into several
                                                                        to
                                                             Jack with his
June for
           the
                part she
                           had
                                 played
                                            in
                                                  reuniting
                                                                             mistress,
           thingsright for
                           Bill
                                 and Clarissa, and
                                                                  Mr
                                                                        Banksto
putting
                                                       bringing
                                                                                   iustice.
    'Jolly good show, June!'
    'You
           deserve
                      а
                           medal.'
                      of
    'Yes.
                           people
           a
                lot
                                   have reason
                                                       to
                                                             be
                                                                  grateful
                                                                             to
                                                                                   vou
                                                                                        and
     Bonnie,
                June.'
                                                 their congratula-tions, bore with this
    Matron,
                knowing
                           that June deserved
                     patience was
                                                  end when Mam'zelle Dupont
patiently.
           But
                her
                                      at
                                            an
                                                                                   suddenly
appeared
          and,
                spotting
                           June, tottered
                                            over on
                                                       her
                                                             high heels.
                                                             this girl
    'Ah,
           this
                brave and
                           cleverJune!'she
                                            cried.'Matron,
                                                                        is
                                                                             to
                                                                                   be
                                      her, and
applauded! If
                it
                      was
                           not
                                for
                                                  the
                                                       dear Bonnie.
                                                                        the
                                                                                   Mr
                                                 plan.'
Banks might have got
                      away with his
                                      so-wicked
                                 that, Mam'zelle,' said Matron
                           of
                                                                  crisply.'But I
           well aware
                                                                                   really
                                                                  ankle.'
                      the
                           San, for she
                                         has injured
must get
           June to
                                                             her
    'Mon dieu!' exclaimed Mam'zelle, looking
                                                  shocked.'How
                                                                  did
                                                                        this
                                                                             happen?
June, were you injured performing
                                      some act
                                                 of
                                                                        bringing
                                                       bravery,
                                                                  or
                                                                                   some
desperate villainto
                      iustice?'
           Mam'zelle,' said Matron impatiently.'She slipped
    'No.
                                                                        the
                                                                             soap.'
                                                                  on
```

leaving Mam'zelle to gaze after them in astonish-ment, she And, the San. There she bandaged her ankle up very tightly, June off and very to efficiently. rest it completely,' 'You she instructed, in to tone that are a argument. 'Keep the foot up as much as invited no possible and, with a luck, you should right as rain in weeks.' bit be as few of a tournamenttook place in Afew weeks! The tennis three weeks. and June was absolutely determined that her ankle would be healed by then and able to she would be play. There was another surprise for June and Bonnie when Bill and Clarissa Malory Towers halfway through the arrived at morning. Miss Peters. most surprisingly, allowed them to interrupt her lesson SO that thev could thank June and front of whole form. Bonnie the in sell Five Oaks,' said Bill **'**But for you two, we might have had to simply can't thank you enough.' gratefully.'We can't afford reward,' said Clarissa.'But the 'We give you a to two have free horse rides whenever you want.' of vou can horsewoman, didn'tlook awfully thrilled at Bonnie, who was no this, appreciated the spirit in which the offer was made. though she June, though, was quite delighted, and cried, 'I shall take you up on that—once my beastly right!' ankle is all good invalid! It chafed June, she was not a Alas for her to in the swimming-pool, or watchthe others splashing around playing while she could only sit lt drove her mad when Freddie tennis, and watch. dormitory one night and, instead and Nora had a pillowfight in the of was a mere spectator. And part, she the hardest thing of all taking to bear was when the third formers decided to have a picnicat the foot of Langley Hill. spot, and the girls were thrilled Langley Hill was a popular beauty suggested that they have a when Miss Peters picnictea there one day. is make us some sandwiches and 'Super!' said Felicity.'Cook going to rolls to take with us. sausage Susan and I going to provide the ginger beer.' are of biscuits in my lockerthat Mother sent,' said 'And have a tin Pam.'I'll bring those.' girls agreed to bring something along to All of the the picnic, June, who remained oddly glum and silent. except for girl?' asked Freddie, concerned.'Aren't you up, old 'Anything looking forward picnic?' to the picnic,' said June in 'Ishan't be coming to the a tight little Hill is a good half hour's walk away, and my voice.'Langley ankle will never stand it.' June!'cried Freddie in dismay.'I never thought 'Oh, of that! Well, I picnic either, then. shan't to the The two of us will stay at go do something together.' and Malory Towers

June would not hear of this.'No, don't want to spoil your But fun,' she said, trying to sound like her usual, carefree self. Freddie wasn't fooled for а But minute. And nor was Julie, who her suddenly. overheard this. An idea came to She was very much in June's repay that debt by debt, and she was going to making sure that June joined in picnic. the Julie, of was absolutely thrilled have Jack back, and had course, to over at Five Oaks. spent every spare moment if she's afraid to let out of 'Almost as him her sight!' Pam as said to Nora. Bankswas out Julie wasn't afraid, for now that Mr of the way, she knew that Jack was not in any danger. But she had missed him quite dreadfully, and wanted to make up for lost time. But she wasn't SO wrapped up in Jack that she couldn't spare a thought for anvone else—especially whom she owed so much. June. to confidence and, on She took the others into her Saturday afternoon, said to June, 'Do when they were in the commonroom, Felicity hurry up! Hill leave for in few minutes.' We're going to Langley а told you, I'm coming Hill,' said June rather Ί not to Langley 1?' crossly. 'How can Felicity exchanged a glance with Freddie, who nodded. Then the two girls one of June's each grabbed chair. arms, hauling her up out of her 'Hey!' cried June, bewildered.'What do you think you're doing?' 'We're taking picnic,' you on a Freddie. laughed Between them, the two girls managed to get June outside. And there, for her, was Julie, leading Jack. waiting you, June,'said Julie, with a ʻl've organised some transport for grin.'All you have to sit on Jack's back, and will carry you to Langley Hill. do is he hold his reins, so that he doesn't take it into his head gallopoff to anything.' with you, or speechless for a June moment—a most unusual thing for her. Then her was broad smile, face broke into and she cried. 'My word. what a picnic this is a going to be!' And indeed it was. The girls feasted sandwiches, sausage rolls, on kinds of goodies. Then they lazed around cake, biscuits—and all drinking ginger beer, chatting and telling jokes. It was a very happy day. But, all too soon. it clear up make their way back to school. was time to and helped 'Thank you, Julie,' said June, as the girl her up into the saddle. and patted Jack's neck. 'And thank you, leaned forward Jack. I've Then she had a marvellous time!' simply nice day,' said Felicity ʻlt really has been a Susan, when the to girls Malory Towers.'No arrived back at quarrels, no unpleasant shocks, no lovely, time. Just what we excitement—just a peaceful all needed after everything that has happened lately.'

The girls were in the common-room that evening when a second former put her head roundthe door and called out, 'I say! Miss Grayling wantsto see Esme Walters in her study.'

'Goodness, not more trouble!' said Susan.'What does Miss Grayling want with you, Esme?'

But Esme didn'thave the slightest idea, and went off to the Head's study feeling mystified and a little worried. Whatever could the Head want to see her about?

18 A lovelyend to the term

'Come in!' called out Miss Grayling, Esme knocked timidly as her on door. Looking rather scared, Esme went in, but the Head was smiling as she invited Esme to sit down. have been speaking to 'Esme,' she Ί Miss Peters, and she tells began, me that your work has improved a great deal as the term has gone on. Mam'zelles are very pleased with Miss Hibbert and both the too. Now that you work hard, you are vou have settled down and learned to far ahead of most of the third formers in many subjects.' quite red with pleasure and said, 'Well, I really have been trying my Esme turned hardest, Miss Grayling.' 'That is quite obvious,' said the Head.'And your hard work has paid off. You bit older than the rest of your form. Starting see, Esme, you are quite off a third form was only ever meant to be temporary, until we the with me that, next term, when the could do. And Miss Peters what you agrees others into the fourth form, you should into the go up go up fifth.' Esme was SO astonished that she couldn't utter a word!Her feelings the one hand, it were rather mixed. On was a great honour go would into the fifth form next term, and her parents be absolutely quite dreadfully—Lucy, delighted with her. But she would miss the others Amy, Felicity Bonnie, and the rest. Almost as if she could read the girl's thoughts, Miss Grayling said, 'Of understand that you will miss your cousin, and the friends But, although you won't be in you have made. the same form any longer, able to them.' you will still see be 'Yes,' said Esme.'But friendships aren'tquite the same if you are in different forms.' 'True,' said Miss Grayling.'But there will be new girls for you to meet, and new friendships to make.' That sounded exciting, and Esme felt little cheered she returned a as the others her the common-room to tell news. to although The third formers, too, had mixed feelings, for they were have liked her Esme, they would stay with them. She thrilled for to really had the term went on, since she had stopped trying changed a lot as and personality had shonethrough. very likeable copy Amy, her own natural, you, Esme!' Felicity and Susan's shouts of, 'Goodfor mingled with Bonnie's plaintive, 'Oh, I shall miss you so much, Esme!' will miss all of you,' said Esme.'Though I feel terribly pleased that Miss Grayling thinksthat

I'm good enough to go up into the fifth.'

'Idon't suppose you will want anything to do with us next term,'said laugh.'You'll go all high-and-mighty on expect!' Freddie, with a us, Lucy and said, 'Well, cousin, 'Never!' said Esme.Then she turned to just as we've made friends again, it looks as if we're about to 'Of course we aren't, silly!' said Lucy.'We shall still split up.' be be able to together—and I shall expect my fifth-form have the holidays cousin to look after me next term!' jolly well take you undermy wing, all right!' said Esme, and the 111 others laughed. sounded quite English for a 'You moment, there,Esme,' term, and I think your American accent will be gone completely.' 'Another don't know if - 1 will ever lose it completely,' said Esme.'I quite enjoy being a bit of a mixture, to be honest. But I have come to that there are a of good thingsabout being an English schoolgirl. Why, I'm lot even looking forward to learning how to play lacrosse next term!' This was going too far for Amy, who uttered faint murmur a of Felicity Esme on the protest, but clapped back and said, 'Well, if you do you have done at tennis, you'll be as well at lacrosse as iust fine!' tennis,' said Pam, 'do you think that you will be 'Speaking of able to the tournament, June?' course,' said June, with more confidence than she felt. 'Matron able to take the bandage off next week, and as long that I should be a few days, everything should take thingsslowly for be all right.' as to be removed, it time came for the bandage When the was difficult read Matron's expression. She prodded June's ankle gently, 'hmm-ing' and good deal. Poor June grew quite nervous. Surely she couldn't have 'aah-ing' done any serious damage—could she? last, Matron said, 'It's healing very nicely. The bruise But, has almost disappeared, and the swellinghas gone down quite a bit. Αll don't want you doing anything too strenuous for a while, same,I back.' you'll set yourself Matron,' said June in a meek voice that didn't fool Matron at all! 'Yes, tennis court, to she went off to the find Amanda Chartelow. The Then sixth former was playing a practice game against one of her friends and. June marvelled again that someone who was normally she watched, as graceful could be and lovely to watch when she played tennis. ungainly SO June as she came off the court, and Amanda spotted went across to her. 'Ah, your bandage off!' she said, looking pleased.'Did vou've had fit Margarets?' Matron say that you will be to play against St 'As take thingseasy in long as the meantime,' said June. 'Whichis I badly want to exactly what I intend to do, for play in match.' was just what Amanda liked to hear, and she clapped June on the

same, June, if there's

the

slightest

back, saying, 'That's the spirit! All the

your mind about whether fit play, I would rather you are to you told me. ľm going all out this tournament.' to win And, although she was quite fed up with watching the others all word and didn't do fun, June stuck to her anything that might strain her next week or ankle for the SO. Two days before thetournament, she said to Amanda, 'I really think it would be as well if I little today. like absolutely ages since I lt seems tennis.' played suppose that would be idea,' said Amanda.'And will an it good way of testing if your ankle really is up to the strain. be game with Freddie.' Go and have a ever-willing Freddie, and the two of June foundthe them took their So the court.She and Freddie played first, just to places on pat-ball at get swinging her racket again.But June soon grew impatient with this. June used to said, 'That's enough! Let's play properly, Freddie—and no going easy on me!' Freddie took June at word, and a couple of fiercely fought her forward to return one of Freddie's ensued. Then June ran serves. give way. She and suddenly ankle just seemed to stumbled, but didn't fall. her June managed cryingout pain, she And, although to stop herself in winced. 'What's up?' called Freddie, walking to the net.'Oh! Don't say that up given out.' your ankle's such thing!' said June, determined to play on.'l just tripped, that's all. Serve again, Freddie!' Freddie did. and one would have been able to tell from June's no that she pain. True, her little off, was in game was a but Freddie manner that down to the fact that she was out of practice. June even managed put laugh and joke with Freddie the two of them walked off the to as to how relieved changing-rooms, but she was to be able to sit down on one weight off there and take the the benches in her ankle. Blow! she only she had listened to Bonnie and thought. lf not gone to Bluebell night, she would never have fallen off Woodthat fateful that beastly bike. Now what was she to do? didn'ttake June long to She would lt decide. play in the would jolly well do her best tournament! And she to win. Why, when learned afterwards that she had played with a badly hurt ankle, they praiseher would simply to the skies! So came about that, when the Malory Towers team gathered on the take them to drive to wait for the coach that was to St Margarets, June was them. among usual, Amanda gave the team a little pep talk while they were waiting. your best, for of Towers.' 'Iwant you all to do the honour Malorv more of you than that. If she said.'No one can ask you play as well as can, and lose, I shall still be proudof But betide possibly you. woe you anyone who doesn't try her very hardest!'

girls stood straight and proud, all of them looking very smartin their white tennis dresses and cardigans, as they listened to their captain. every one of determined not Each and them felt to let their school down. But had given her food for June looked rather pensive. Amanda's words best, and try How could she possibly play her her hardest, thought. when she was letting Malory simply wasn't She **Towers** down just up to it? taking place that should be her place on the team—a taken by someone who really *could* give of her best. Taking a deep breath, June went up to and said, 'Amanda! There's something I really better at all. I thought need to the games captain tell vou. You see, my ankle isn't really better that it was. and it wasn't realised kept quiet, because SO badly wanted when I to play in the tournament. see now, though, that the best thing I Malory for Towers stand aside and let can do is to someone else play.'

stared hard at June for She looked Amanda a moment. verv June waited for the stormto break over her head. Then Amanda's face stern, and smile and she said gruffly, 'Goodkid! I know it must broke into а have cost your place on the team, but you have done the great deal to give up you a right thing. I really believe that you are beginning to learn aboutteam spirit.' realised. And was quite right, June suddenly There were times when one Amanda glory aside, for had to one's own desire for personal the good of put discovered that when she and Bonnie had worked others. She had first side by side to find Jack, and to get Bill and Clarissa out of trouble. And it learned, well for when Amanda called Esme over and informed had been a lesson June felt the surprised girl that she would be playing after all, no bitterness she jealousy. Instead patted Esme on the back and said heartily, or 'Goodluck, Esme! Make sure that you play up.'

Just then, the big coachdrew up and, as June began to walk towards the school, Amanda calledout,

'And just where do you think you're going,June?'

'I thought I'd go and sit in the common-room for a bit,' answered June, surprised.

'Well, think again!' said Amanda, taking her arm and steering the girl a couple of towards the coach.'There spare seats, so come with are you can Just make sure you cheer us us and be our mascot. on, good and loud!' 'Oh, will, Amanda,' said June happily. 'Yes, ľ do that, all right.' June yelledherself hoarse! Amanda And won her match easily, the St Margarets girls gasping the brilliance of play. Poor Vanessa at her Tyler wasn't played SO lucky and, although she her heart out, was narrowly opponent. Then came the doubles match, and Felicity and beaten by her out on to the court, both of them feeling very proudand very Susan walked

'Come on, Felicity!' shouted June.'Come on, Susan!'

nervous.

delight of June and Amanda, the two girls played to Their opponents were very good too, and did their best, but they were no superbly. Malory pair. match for the Towers kids!' shouted Amai form, is playing played, Amanda.'Two-one to 'Jolly well Malory Emily, from the fourth think that she's next. I should win.' certain to alas, this was Emily's first match in front of But a crowd. overcame her completely. She made some bad mistakes, with the her nerves Margarets girl won. result that the St Esme now,' said Amanda, looking Ίt all depends very tense.'Her on will decide match whether we Malory back to Towers winners losers.' go as or head off as Esme came out, a cheered her tall, graceful June figure. The girl she was playing against was much more heavily built, and had powerful calm determination had settled Esme. and serve.but a on she back well. The fought play was very even, until the last couple of games, really settled down and, to of when the Malory Towers girl the delight her took the lead. Then it was the final game of team-mates. the set. and Esme was serving for the match. Αt side of court, June and Amanda were silent now, both of the the beautifully, the them holding their breath. Esme served ball whizzing across a little puff of chalk as it bounced off the net and sending the up line. 'The Margarets girl will never reach that!' said June, clutching excitedly St at Amanda's arm. didn't! Game, And she set, match and tournamentto Malory Towers! While the girls from the other school clapped sportingly, the Malory Towers team—and June, of course—went quite mad with joy. They shouted, leapt up one another and and down. hugged 'Congratulations,' said the St Margarets captain, coming over to shake handswith Amanda. 'That's quite a team you have there!' 'Yes,' said Amanda, beaming roundproudly at the girls.'The best team ever!' Of course, the school, Felicity and girls got a heroes' welcome when they returned and Esme clutching the big silver cup that was the team prize between them. 'What a super end to the term!' said Pam. agreed marvellous!' Freddie. 'Absolutely *quite* the end of term,'said Nora.'There are **'But** still a few not days to go.' those few days simply sped by, and then it really was the And end of term. The girls were plunged into the usual last-minute frenzy of packing and, dormitory, chaos reigned. in the 'Has anyone seen my slippers?'

say, where has my hairbrush got to?' feet off music case!' get your big 'Nora, do my Felicity! you mean by going off with my pyjamas?' 'Felicity! What do Lucy? Sorry, they look exactly 'Oh, are those yours, like mine.' head roundthe door to how the Matron, popping her see third formers were getting of winced a wave noise hit her, and clapped on, as her handsover her ears, before withdrawing quickly again. and they made their way down to last, everyone was packed big Αt the hall, where girls from all of thetowers were waiting for the coaches to take them to the station, collect or for their parents them by car. to was fussing roundeveryone, as she Mam'zelle Dupont always did, saying and the girls fond goodbyes, smiled to see her. Mam'zelle,' said Susan.'I shall miss her funny ways during 'Dear old the holidays.' 'Ishall miss everything about Malory Towers,' said Felicity with a sigh.'My head of the form over now. And what an eventful term it last term as is been!' has Susan. 'Luckily, 'Yes, had and downs,' it's certainly its ups agreed in end, the seemed to outweighthe downs!' the ups Ί what will wonder be store for in said Felicity. 'Who next term?' knows?' said Susan.'We'll just have to wait and see.' And that's what we will have to well—wait do as

and see.

